

# REVELATION 2: The Solutions



## The Final Solutions to, and Interpretation of, The Bible's Book of REVELATION

By: Steven Kenyatta Briggs <sup>1</sup>

- This report solves all of Revelation's mysteries, and identifies the **YEAR, MONTH, DAY** and **HOOR** when God destroys the United States, possibly much of the West, probably Israel, and possibly Japan, in the unparalleled *wrath of God destructive Event* described in Revelation, Chapter 18.

Thus, God orders *His people* to leave the US and the West:

**"Come out of her, my people..."** (Revelation 18:4)

**"And I will kill her children with death. And all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts..."** (Revelation 2:23)

**"Therefore my plagues will come in one day -death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with fire, for strong is the Lord who judges her."** (Revelation 18:8)

- This report identifies the day, month and year of JESUS' SECOND COMING.
- This report identifies the three beasts, explains the Number of the Beast, defines the *Mark* and *Image* crimes, and much more.
- God's Destruction will be an expression of His wrath. It will not spare the innocent.

You're encouraged to open the book of Revelation and follow along with these solutions. Using an actual Bible is best -or refer to a true copy, online.

---

<sup>1</sup> Also known, in prior writings, as *Steve Wilson Briggs* and *Steve Kenyatta Wilson Briggs*.

Updated: **July 14<sup>th</sup>, 2024.**

**TABLE**

Legend/Key:






Contains solutions to mysteries or prophecy: Yes  No  ...  
 Information Priority: Very High  High  Substantial 

Table..... 2  
 Note..... 3  
 Introduction..... 4

**THE SOLUTIONS (pp 13-144)**

**I. Chapter 13: The Church, the Beasts, the Image, and The Mark**..... 14  
     The First Beast (Out Of The Sea): The Beast of the Dragon..... 17  
     The Second Beast: *The Beast of the Image & Mark*..... 22  
     Mark & Image Crimes Definitions & Information ..... 26-32  
     Research & Methods..... 33-35  
**THE MARK CRIMES**..... 36-45  
     13:17; *That No Man Might Buy or Sell* (The Mother of All Mysteries, #1)..... 46  
     13:18; the Third Beast: John W Gardner..... 50  
     13:18; the Number of the Beast (The Mother of All Mysteries, #2)..... 52  
     Who Are Gardner’s 666 Today?..... 56  
     The Secret Crimes of John W. Gardner

        PART 1: Creating Israel by Corrupting the Bible..... 57  
         The Gardner 666 Assassinations..... 59  
         Gardner and the 666 Seize the Vatican..... 60  
         John W Gardner’s Confession ..... 62

**II. Complete Solutions to Revelation’s Mysteries (Chapters 1-22)**..... 63-140  
     Judgment: Death, Heaven, Hell, Lake of Fire..... 141  
     The Heart of Revelation: Art, Evolution & Stories that Tell the Highest Truth..... 143

**AUTHORIZATION (pp 145-160)**

My Alphanumeric Name & Birth Date Totals..... 145  
 Numbers..... 146  
     The Meaning of the Numbers..... 148  
 Biography..... 149  
 Chapter 4: Throne of God..... 150  
 Chapter 1, Prayer, Song and Ceremony Timeline..... 151  
 Final Thoughts & Bonus Mystery Solutions..... 155  
 Authorization to Act; God assigned me the identity “4”  
     (to Solve Revelation’s Mysteries)..... 157  
 My Two Witnesses..... 160

## Note:

Between October 2023 and June 2024, four times I alerted the world that the Bible's book of Revelation indicated God would soon destroy the US/West.

Circa November 2023, due to the *unusual* content of verse 2:23, and the fact that the 29 verses of Chapter 2 represented the first 29 years of this new millennium, I felt the Event would happen before the end of 2023. So I went online and alerted the world.

It did not happen. But I knew it would happen soon.

Next, I saw Chapter 2's 29 verses represented a leap year February. With the powerful content of verse 2:23 (*I will kill her children...*) and the 24 verse layout of Chapter 18, I felt the Event would happen in leap year 2024, on February 23<sup>rd</sup> in the West, 24<sup>th</sup> in the East.

But February 23<sup>rd</sup> West, and 24<sup>th</sup> East passed quietly. But I still knew *It* was coming.

For my next solution attempt, I resolved to ignore 23 and 24.

I saw signs signaling the 6<sup>th</sup> month. I saw so many strong signs for the 12<sup>th</sup> and 13<sup>th</sup> days that I used 12 and 13 for my *Destruction Day* solution and my *Publication Day* solution.

Mid-March 2024, as I waited for June 12<sup>th</sup> and 13<sup>th</sup>, I read the Zodiac killer said, in his first letter, that his cipher revealed his identity. I also read there were 18 unexplained letters at the end of his solved cipher. So I set out to solve the Zodiac mystery while I waited for June.

The killer was *John William Gardner* (see *The Zodiac Killer's Identity Revealed*).

Just before the arrival of the day of my third *Destruction Day* solution, I learned the *decipher key* Gardner created to reveal his identity, also revealed Gardner's Revelation *Destruction Day* solution. But his coded message was unclear about the Month of Destruction. The date was either March 24<sup>th</sup>, June 24<sup>th</sup>, or September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024.

At the time, since June 24, 2024 was only 12 days from my forthcoming prediction, I guessed Gardner was signaling June 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024. And I went online and sounded the alarm.

But all of the June dates (12<sup>th</sup> and 13<sup>th</sup>; 23<sup>rd</sup> and 24<sup>th</sup>) passed uneventfully.

After I re-evaluated the Revelation clues, I became certain that the 23<sup>rd</sup> (West) and 24<sup>th</sup> (East) were the correct days. Revelation confirmed this on the Gregorian and the Yin calendars.

The *month* was my weakness. So I did what I should have from the start... I read Revelation, from the start, until I found the first instance of the word "month" –chapter 9: **September**. Next, I read Revelation, from the start, until I found the first instance of the word "moon" –chapter 8: the eighth Yin month, **Gui-Yue**. These solutions confirm each other. The Yin is about a month behind the Gregorian; when it's September, Gregorian, it's usually, Gui-Yue, Yin. Chapters 18, 21 and 22 had secondary *confirmation keys* to verify this date.

I knew the Destruction Date.

**Correction.** June 23<sup>rd</sup>, 2024, after my last failed prediction, I speculated the *Event* day may have been delayed, because I *published* a day late. That was wrong. Apparently God knew I'd be a 24 hours late in publishing, He placed **13 pronouns, nouns and adjectives** in verse 18:14, to represent His alternate *publication day(s)*: March **13<sup>th</sup>** West; March **14<sup>th</sup>** East (see pp 121-122).

Unlike the publication keys, the *Destruction Day* is in the plain text, and there's no alternate day. This is God's word. What God says will happen, will happen –at the exact promised time.

# INTRODUCTION

*Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast, for it is the number of a man...*

The second and third beasts of Revelation emerged in the 1940s, after the US and Israel committed the most sweeping and unconscionable acts of biblical forgery, *falsification-by-backdating*, and intellectual property (IP) theft in human history. Thus, aware this fraud would transpire, 1900 years before the fact, God inserted an unusual warning against biblical falsification in the closing verses of Revelation (22:18, 19): “...*If anyone adds to these things, God will add to him the plagues that are written in this book; and if anyone takes away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part from the Book of Life, from the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.*”

Now, in God’s tradition of coordinating great stories, the person who exposed these falsification crimes is the person who, in 2018-2022, exposed Hollywood and *Big Tech’s* IP theft and document *falsification-by-backdating* system, and the person who made the most extensive *IP theft* claims against the US film industry in US history, and the person who, herein, solves and shares all of Revelation’s mysteries.

In 2021, in a legal action concerning corporate theft of my intellectual property, US courts removed 25 of my legal filings from the docket, so the public could not view them.<sup>2</sup> This was a criminal act. In the US, legal filings are/were to remain available for public view, on the docket.

A few months later, in response to that criminal action, and many others like it, I resolved to learn when the US film industry became aware of me, why they so eagerly stole even my worst ideas, and why US courts flagrantly violated US law to protect them. During this research I discovered my ties to John W Gardner, the *Beast*; ties that went back to 1966, when I was 2-years old, and Gardner was at the pinnacle of his career, concurrently serving as *US Secretary of Health Education and Welfare* (H.E.W.) and CEO of the Carnegie Corporation, where he began financing personality and creative intelligence research, at University of California, Berkeley, in 1955.

---

<sup>2</sup> Many of the documents removed from the docket pertained to “aggregated data,” a concept I conceived and introduced in late 2006 and early 2007, which advanced the possibility of predicting all human behavior, by closely spying on citizens and collecting all available data (purchases, online activity, stocks, traffic, security cameras, weather, phones, TV...). My presentation also contemplated achieving this by scanning human bodies to make digital copies of all human’s souls, which would be placed in a massive computer replication of the Earth (the *GenLab* –later called *the Accelerator*). Achieving these ideas (which I presented as thoroughly evil) soon became a trillion dollar industry for the thieves. Other documents removed from the docket explained the systems of internet fraud and shell companies used by the criminal participants, and identified their hacking organizations –specifically naming 5 or 6 of the hackers (primarily Jewish –based out of or near Stanford University), deployed to hack into my computers and steal my property. The thieves stole many dozens of screenplay, story and book outlines –and independent ideas, which have directed all major NASA and SpaceX activities for the past 15+ years, and directly inspired the iPhone and Google Glass.

Late in 1966, I turned 2-years old, and began attending one of two nursery programs run by UC Berkeley. Both of UC Berkeley's nurseries were engaged in experimental research on children, financed and directed by the Rockefeller Brothers (primarily Nelson and David), with occasional help from John Gardner's *Carnegie Corporation*. (The full story of Berkeley's nurseries and me can be found in *Origin Stories*, at [www.TheZoneResistance.com](http://www.TheZoneResistance.com) .)

As a writer and musician, from the time I was maybe 19 years old, I began to notice that every few years a song or story was published that seemed oddly similar to something I had done a couple years earlier. But I assumed this was all coincidental. But after 25 to 30 years of this, in 2013, a movie came out that was overwhelmingly and impossibly similar to a movie script I wrote, and poured my heart into, 8-10 years earlier.

I sued. The story carried in 100-200 news outlets around the world.

5 years later, in 2018, I slowly began to learn that MANY respected filmmakers accessed and stole my screenplay, after I posted it on an online social network for screenwriters and sent it to a few filmmakers, between 2004 and 2007.

As my legal action progressed, in mid 2020, I learned *several* of my stories had been stolen, and the thieves had been accessing my work for at least 20 years, going back to 1999. Hence, in August 2020, I wrote a declaration to the court identifying about 60 films and TV shows that were stolen and based on my works. At that point, I had 3 years to file infringement claims against those 60-odd films –often it takes a year or two to file a single infringement claim (eventually I discovered there were hundreds of derivatives based on my work). But I'm an efficient researchers and prolific writer, I knew I could meet this demand.

As I worked, in the summer 2021, I happened to ask my brother if I could borrow some old tapes of my original music –tapes I gave him back in the early 1990s. He agreed. On the tapes I found several songs I wrote and recorded in 1990. Almost instantly I knew two of the songs inspired at least four very successful and unusual songs, released between 1991 and 1994. This meant the thieves began their theft when I was 25; much earlier than I had guessed.

Soon, I unearthed evidence that took the theft back to when I was 18.

By late 2021, stunningly, I had traced the first theft back to when I was 8 to 10 years old, 1972-1974, when I wrote three stories; the first showed promise, the second was a little better than average, the third was incredible.

After sifting through old TV and movie records, initially, the earliest story that seemed stolen from me was based on a story I wrote for a NAEP (National Assessment of Educational Performance) art examination, when I was 9 years old, in

the spring of 1974. It was a pretty average story, about a family's RV camping trip, based on a trip my family took 6 months earlier. Discovering that a *not-so-good* TV show seemed to be based on my *not-so-good* RV story was so distracting that around January 2022, I stopped my legal research to investigate why some unknown-but-powerful adults cared about the not-so-interesting ideas of a 9-year-old kid.

I started my investigation by looking into NAEP testing, and looking into my first elementary school, *Whittier-University Elementary*, which was also the home of my first and only nursery school, in Berkeley, California. These two search paths are how I discovered my ties to John W. Gardner, and soon revealed how Gardner used his authority, as US HEW Secretary, to give private media company CEOs access to NAEP and *Gifted and Talented* test results. These CEOs then used their private tools (phone, cable and internet conduits) to track unusually creative Black and Latino children, to steal their ideas, for the remainder of their lives.

Something about Gardner was so sinister that, between late 2021 and mid 2022, I sent out numerous *tweets*, on *Twitter* (now *X*), warning about his role in tracking and stealing ideas from kids, and his role in various cable and radio schemes, and creating CBP, PBS, NPR to distract attention from US domestic abuses. But I was still months away from learning the worst of John W. Gardner.

In 1955, JP Guilford announced conventional IQ tests were NOT very useful, and only measured about 8 or 9% of the brain's functions. Guilford explained creative IQ was the most important form of intelligence, and encompasses a much broader ability-set than one might guess, including deduction, logical evaluation, and *the ability to discover and become aware of important things, and the faculty for drawing conclusions and sensing problems*.

Thus, immediately, Gardner began to invest Carnegie money in ***creative intelligence*** research and *personality profile testing* at UC Berkeley. Gardner invested \$150,000 (almost \$2-million today) in December 1955, and another \$400,000 (roughly \$5,000,000 today) in June 1956. While Gardner primarily funded creativity research (including research on child creativity), Nelson and David Rockefeller spearheaded UC Berkeley's child IQ research, through their *Institute of Child Welfare* (renamed *the Institute of Human Development*, circa 1958).

Around 1958, John Gardner, the Rockefellers' *Institute of Human Development (IHD)*, and UC Berkeley initiated illegal research on preschool children; research into how to permanently *impair* children's conventional and creative intelligence.

Three of this story's key events occurred in 1964. First, after studying 260+ White and Black children, psychologist Ira Iscoe reported Black children were substantially more creative than White children. Second, in February 1964, UC

Berkeley's Dr. Susan M Ervin announced the intellectual development of children (2-6-years old) was linked to unique predictions infants and children made related to language learning. Third, shortly after Ervin's discoveries, Gardner proposed *Head Start* for preschoolers, in March 1964. Head Start was a horrific new fake preschool *educational* system, designed to permanently impair children's thinking, by interfering with their language learning. Every Head Start technique was diametrically against all established early educational best practices.

Armed with his Head Start system, Gardner became the *US Secretary of Health, Education and Welfare* in August 1965. From there, Gardner pushed Head Start throughout America. *Head Start* was created exclusively for Black and Latino children, who were exclusively defined as "disadvantaged" children.

Simultaneously, Gardner's allies in government sent Gardner's destructive new *learning* system to many Latin American and African countries.

Gardner's first full year as HEW Secretary was 1966. Late 1966, shortly after I turned 2-years old, my mom, a working divorced mother, enrolled me and my 3½-year-old sister in UC Child Care Center (UCCCC), one of UC Berkeley's two nurseries funded by the Rockefeller's IHD. Our primary nursery school teacher was the IHD's early childhood education Specialist Dr. Jeanne Block (Block became a celebrity psychologist in 1970-71). Around December 1966 or January 1967, when I was about 2 years and 3 months old, Dr. Block gave me and my sister a few IQ tests, including the new WPPSI, a hybrid, conventional/creative IQ test for preschoolers. My sister had an unrivaled conventional IQ. My conventional IQ was high (but I had some weak areas), but my creative IQ was unprecedented.<sup>3</sup>

As my investigation continued, I intuitively knew John Gardner was the Beast. Late 2022, my writing project, tentatively titled *Origin Stories*, was incomplete; but, by that point, it thoroughly documented Gardner's crimes against children. To prevent parents from enrolling their kids in Head Start, in late 2022, early 2023, I went online (*Twitter*) to report Gardner's crimes.

My reports went nowhere. For many years, Google's Larry Page and Sergey Brin, surely at the behest of the US government, made sure my online efforts went nowhere. <sup>4</sup> Still, I felt certain that once I finished and published *Origin Stories*, US news outlets would have to report Gardner's crimes –because the roughly 200 incontrovertible news reports at the base of the story demanded its publication.

---

<sup>3</sup> I'm uncomfortable boasting about my creative intelligence (or conventional intelligence). In my personal life, I strongly dislike people who seem to think they're more intelligent (and *better*) than others. I am a common person.

<sup>4</sup> In my 2020 lawsuit against Google, US federal court ruled Google was free to omit my postings and websites from their search results. This was unreasonable and protected Google's criminal conduct, as it allowed Google (the US government) to both (1) access my work online (or by hacking) AND (2) make my work invisible to anyone but themselves.

After a year of investigation, I was finally able to post a rough draft of *Origin Stories* (a 190-page section from an unnamed larger work) online, on March 7<sup>th</sup>, 2023. I went on Twitter and “tweeted” about Gardner’s crimes, and linked the tweets to Origin Stories, for readers and journalists to view for themselves.

Again, thanks to the US government and Elon Musk, my tweets went nowhere.

### **The Idea**

I was enraged that I was unable to reach parents and warn them about Head Start. By that point, I only had a few months to gather my wits and write claims against the 60 movies I named almost 3 years earlier. But that lawsuit was no longer the priority. Trying to warn parents was the priority.

But how could I get the message out? That’s when I had the idea...

I reasoned that if I solved the 1900-year-old unsolved *Revelation* mysteries, and proved Gardner was the Beast, US news services would have to report that I solved the legendary mysteries –more important to me, they’d have to report what Gardner, UC Berkeley and the US had done to so many millions of kids.

That’s creative.

So I ran and got my Bible, turned to Revelation, found the *Beast* section (Chapter 13) and started solving the mysteries.

I posted the first solutions to Chapter 13 on [www.TheZoneResistance.com](http://www.TheZoneResistance.com), in mid to late June, 2023. Soon I realized a better, fuller solution for the 13:17 mystery, so I decided to rewrite my Chapter 13 solutions. Terrifyingly, as I revised, I finally bothered to read the entire book of Revelation, and discovered, between chapters 14 and 19, the United States (and possibly the West and Israel) appeared to be defeated and destroyed in what seemed to be a nuclear war. I expressed alarm about this in the revised Chapter 13 solutions.

A day after I uploaded the updated solutions for Chapter 13 (circa late June, early July), I realized a fuller solution to the central 13:17 mystery, so I went back to work. For some reason I continued to find bigger, better solutions for the 13:17 mystery. The first solution was correct; the second was more correct; the third, more correct still... I also wasn’t satisfied with my 13:18 solution, which explained the number of the Beast. I was correct that *the 666* were a powerful group of CEOs, politicians, intelligence agency directors, etc., but I was mistaken in also referring to the 666 as “the beast” (a title God confers upon entities that commit horrific crimes against millions, or cause millions to engage in unforgivable crimes). Between late June and mid July, 2023, I may have uploaded 4 or 5 drafts of my solutions. (some of these drafts are available on [www.TheZoneResistance.com](http://www.TheZoneResistance.com).) I uploaded the 3rd or 4th draft of the Revelation solutions around July 14<sup>th</sup>. I was very concerned that it



appeared, in the near future, the US would be destroyed in a nuclear war. I devoted substantial time in the 3<sup>rd</sup> and 4<sup>th</sup> published drafts to express my dismay about this.

As usual, no one in the US news media commented on my solutions to the many Chapter 13 mysteries –including the 13:17 and 13:18 mysteries –unsolved for 1900 years. My second solution to 13:17 was newsworthy alone, if only because it showed God controls time –and had perfect knowledge of US institutions 1700 years before the US existed.

But I didn't have time to worry about the lack of media interest. I had to finish the next revision, to better expose the Beast, and end Head Start. If I hurried, I'd still have 4 weeks to submit my legal filing.

That's when the first crazy thing happened...

### **First Contact:**

#### **The Joke**

As I laid out the solutions to 13:17, on my computer screen, I saw the joke. God made a joke, just for me!

He did not make His joke with words. As I looked at my screen and the multiple solutions, the screen sort of jittered, or maybe it was my eyes. And I had a sudden epiphany that felt almost like *déjà vu*, and I got the joke (explained in the footnote below).<sup>5</sup> I chuckled. In that instant, it felt as if God gently reached into my mind, and imparted a thought –without actual words. The verbal equivalent of what God imparted was “Gotcha,” or a feeling that They (God and Jesus) were pleased that I liked the joke, and it felt as they chuckled with me. In that instant, I sort of felt dizzy, but very alert and clear. The incident lasted 2 or 3 seconds. But every moment I knew the entity who made the joke, and appreciated that I got the joke, was God.

### **Second Contact:**

#### **An Invitation to Solve All of the Mysteries**

About a week went by, and I was still working to explain the 13:17 and 13:18 mysteries. The problem was that I was discovering more and more correct definitions to key words, such as “mark”; each new definition expanded God's Revelation. Because of this, and related issues, by this point I knew I would not be

---

<sup>5</sup> While writing Origin Stories and researching creative intelligence, I learned people with higher than average creative IQs are “**divergent**,” and tend to come up with many answers to problems (when this is possible); whereas, people with high conventional IQs are “**convergent**,” tending to find one good answer. I struggled to solve the 13:17 mystery, because there were at least 3 or 4 solutions to the *Name of the Beast* section. Then I noticed there were at least 3 or 4 solutions to the *Number of his Name* section (eventually I found at least six solutions to each of these). Then I found two or three solutions for the *mark* section of 13:17. The solutions, at this point, were laid out on poster paper or my computer screen in such a way that I suddenly knew God made the 13:17 mystery based on divergent thinking, and had a sudden feeling that God did this as a joke, for me and about me –joking about my always seeing multiple answers to everything.

able to make the deadline to defend my intellectual property.

This particular night, as I worked, on my computer screen I had several mystery questions laid out in a list, like they were laid out a week earlier, when God made His joke (similar to the way the mystery questions appear on the third page of Chapter 8 of *Origin Stories*). Unexpectedly, I had another sort of a déjà vu feeling, which blended into another dizzy alert feeling, as a complete thought was imparted into my brain; a message, without words, from God, asking me to solve ALL of the mysteries in Revelation. I say “without words” because I heard no “voice,” but a message was surely and quickly imparted into my brain, instructing: “Now solve all of the mysteries.” (I also understood that, when I finished writing this report, God wanted me to publish my solutions/report.) The presence I sensed connected to this direction or request was extremely powerful, extremely good and loving, and undoubtedly God. <sup>6</sup> The message felt like a very kind and powerful request or invitation –not an order. But anyone who loves God would take even the kindest request as the most honored and irresistible command. <sup>7</sup>

But to that point, I half thought I had solved all of the mysteries. As I reflected on Revelation, all that other stuff, in chapters 1-12, seemed intentionally vague. Or maybe I was so eager to prove Gardner was the Beast that I hadn’t paid close enough attention? So, with God’s direction that I solve all of the mysteries, I re-read Revelation, and learned, sure enough, in my earlier reading of Revelation, I missed or ignored a LOT of mysteries. I missed at least 100 mysteries in chapters 1-12, and missed at least 50 in chapters 14-22.

But the sequencing here is essential; it shows I had the tools necessary to solve the fabled Chapter 13 mysteries, find the Beast and his number, and see that the US (and perhaps the West) would be defeated and destroyed in a brief but terrible war. But the sequencing also shows that, without God asking me to try to solve all of His mysteries, I would not have found Revelation’s other mysteries, or I would not have bothered to solve them, because they were not related to identifying the Beast.

Again, the sequencing here is key. God did not invite me to solve His mysteries until I showed I was willing to put aside my interests, my legal case and deadline, to try to stop America from subjecting more Latino and Black children to the brain-impairing Head Start “preschool” torture. In the end, that’s what God

---

<sup>6</sup> Retrospectively, I think God and Jesus may have introduced themselves earlier (with *the Joke*), so I would not be overwhelmed if and when they asked me to solve all of the mysteries (just a theory).

<sup>7</sup> I cried a few times in the following days, partly at the Divine honor, but largely because I felt if God summoned me to service, I must be going to Heaven. Before this point, I felt I probably would not get into Heaven (I explain my reasons for this, later, in “Throne of God”).

wants us to do: put others first, and do good works. Because I put children first, God viewed me as *worthy*, and invited me to try to solve His mysteries.

God, however, did not give me the solutions. I had to struggle for those.

### **Third Contact (Proximate to Second Contact):**

#### ***Read Origin Stories***

Shortly after God asked me to solve all of Revelation's mysteries, I had a third experience of God imparting a direction into my mind, with no audible words spoken. As I struggled to solve His mysteries, God directed me to ask people who read *this* report to also read *Origin Stories*.<sup>8</sup>

In my mind, instantly I sort of said "Really?", surprised because *Origin Stories* contains a few profane words.

A fast affirmative feeling followed, as if God said, "Yes." I heard no voice, but the message imparted was clear.

This exchange lasted 2 or 3 seconds.

In these three brief interactions, for the moment that God addressed me, the signals He imparted were stronger than my own brain signals. God did not introduce himself as God. His communication signals had a power and purity that was undoubtedly God –or Jesus –or both.

#### **Waking**

A day or two after that final communication from God, I went to sleep and woke with a much clearer understanding of what He wanted. This *waking-with-an-increased-understanding* happened twice over the course of 3 or 4 nights. I awoke and somehow understood what God wanted, as if He may have imparted instructions into my mind while I was sleeping. I have no recollection of communicating with God while I was asleep. But knew what He wanted:

1. He/They wanted me to solve all of Revelation's mysteries, and share what I deduced about the mark and image crimes/sins, etc.
2. He/They also wanted me to share my thoughts on the topics presented in Revelation –**NOT** because I am correct (although I may be, at times), but because God wants His Churches and believers to solve serious problems, and my thoughts might contribute.

Yes, it's possible that, in my sleep, I manufactured a sense that *God wants me share my views*. But I believe, while I slept, God instilled these directives.

---

<sup>8</sup> God would only want the world to read *Origin Stories* to know the evil activities that Gardner, America and the Republican Party were engaged in. *This* report, of course, is FAR more important than *Origin Stories*. If you only read one, this must be it. The good news about *Origin Stories*: if you're short on time, you can skip 156 pages, to the chapter 8 *mystery solutions*, read solutions #1, 2, 5, 12 and 13, and have a solid understanding of things.

## **No Further Contact**

In the months that followed, I had extreme concern about some of my solutions/interpretations, particularly the destruction of the US. Thus, several times between August and October 2023, I prayed, and asked and begged God for direct guidance. To this point (July 2024), God has not addressed me again.

### **Him That Hath Understanding**

So, when a sane, relatively normal person understands God wants him to solve a historically unsolvable collection of mysteries, what do you do?

Before God asked me anything, I had already spent weeks solving and posting the Chapter 13 solutions, so He wasn't asking me to do anything I wasn't up to.

In 2023, there may have been plenty of people equipped to solve Revelation. But to have a real prayer of solving the mysteries, particularly the *Destruction Day* mystery, readers needed 3 things:

1. They needed to be *very* "divergent" thinkers;
2. They needed to be alive the late 20<sup>th</sup> century –after the advent of the internet;
3. They needed to have hardened themselves, for years, against state/corporate conformity and consensus manipulation tactics (necessary to think freely).

But I solved Revelation because I accidentally acquired a few secret Divine *requirements* everyone else lacked. Chapter 13, verse 17, reads:

*"Let him that hath understanding  
count the number of the beast..."*

That passage means anyone who hoped to find and reveal the Beast needed ample *understanding* of US business, law and politics, and he needed understanding of the beasts' psychological and criminal strategies. The reason God imposed these requirements is the solutions to 13:17 and 13:18 identify the Beast, show how his criminal empire operated, and identify other participants.

I solved Revelation's mysteries because I *understood* these systems. I learned about US financial and legal systems during my 10 year fight against the US media companies that Gardner once commanded. I understood how Gardner fraudulently backdated Jesus' words into the fake Isaiah chapters, because Hollywood adopted these same methods to steal screenplays and IP –and I exposed and explained these methods in many of the 25 documents that were removed from the public docket, in *Briggs v James Cameron*, 2020. I understood the Beast's psychological strategies because I was subjected to them, and resisted them in my nursery school and elementary school years. And, most of all, I had direct ties to the Beast (Gardner) –ties that inevitably led me back to Gardner, and led me to solve *Revelation*.

# THE SOLUTIONS

## **Chapter 13 and the John Gardner Solutions (pages 14-62); The Complete Revelation Solutions (pages 63-144)**

Revelation, Chapter 13, can be viewed as God's indictment against the three beasts (the West, the US, and John W Gardner) and their conspirators. Further charges can be found in chapters 9 and 11, but Chapter 13 documents centuries of crimes, culminating in the 20<sup>th</sup> century, when Gardner's and the US's criminality became so soulless that they created over 30 new types of unforgiveable crimes/sins, not covered by the 10 Commandments.

In Chapters 14-16, God's reviews some of the previous punishments He imposed on the US/West and their partners.

Chapters 18 to 22 act as God's announcement of His judgment against -and punishment notice to- the US/West.

- The solutions to Chapter 13 are presented in a narrative report form, in pages 14 to 62, separate from *The Complete Revelation Solutions* (pages 63 to 144). This was done to explain God's punishment and wrath, and to maintain integrity with my original summer 2023 Chapter 13 solutions.
- For documentary reasons, many of the narrative solutions to Chapter 13 (in pages 14-62) are later heavily edited and presented in a very inferior format, in the *Complete Revelation Solutions* (pages 98 to 106).
- The first sentence of Revelation explains God gave His revelation to Jesus, who gave it to the Apostle John and an angel. Thus, because Revelation is the work of God, for simplicity, this report often refers to God as Revelation's writer.
- For simplicity and cohesion, herein, God and Jesus are often referred to, singularly, as *God*.

## **CHAPTER 13:** **The Church, the Beasts, The Image and the Mark <sup>9</sup>**

Jesus was born in the Roman Empire, at a time when Rome covered North Africa, part of the Middle East, and a good chunk of Western Europe. Rome was huge, diverse, and must have seemed as if it would last forever.

The Apostle John began writing Revelation, near the end of his life, in or around 95 A.D., as Christianity was spreading throughout Rome.

Although Christianity started in Rome, the first Christian nation formed outside of the Roman Empire: Armenia, around 300 AD. Soon, in 313, Christianity became the state religion of the Roman Empire. Not long after, in 330, Christianity became the state religion of Ethiopia, in Africa.

Between the 5<sup>th</sup> and 6<sup>th</sup> century, the seemingly impossible happened: Western Rome fell, and the Western world entered the Dark Ages.

**Moveable Type.** As the Dark Ages trudged along in the West, great things were afoot elsewhere. In the 11<sup>th</sup> century, Chinese inventor Bi Shong invented one of the most important technologies of the next few centuries: moveable type printing, which soon spread throughout the world.

### **The Moveable Type Printing Press**

The next great technological breakthrough, relevant to Revelation, came in 1440, when Johannes Gutenberg invented the moveable type printing press, which printed almost 100 times faster than hand printing.

Moveable type printing became the new high-tech industry, for the next few centuries; creating powerful new publishing industries, which provided the public a new and somewhat affordable form of entertainment: books.

Before long, publishers and politicians learned the moveable type press was extremely effective for molding public opinion. Soon the first newspaper appeared, in Germany, around 1600. And the world was changed.

At this time, publishers also learned the new printing system could be used to rob the public. Thus, for the next 200 years, publishers stole stories

---

<sup>9</sup> In this section, I often treat John as the Revelation observer/reporter; but, in Chapter 13, John did not give a witness statement, such as, "I, John, saw..." so, per Revelation 1:1, the actual witness/reporter may be God, Jesus or the angel.

and ideas from common people –who had no copyright law to protect their works –not until 1710, when the UK introduced the *Statute of Anne*. One of the West’s earliest stolen works was portions of “The Art of War,” by revered Chinese military general and philosopher, Sun Tzu (b 544 BC). In 1532, the West published “The Prince,” allegedly by Niccolo Machiavelli, which featured many of Sun Tzu’s ideas, though Sun Tzu was never attributed.

### **Guns**

Simultaneous to the advent of the moveable type printing press and the birth of industrialized propaganda, guns (rifles and muskets) were getting more sophisticated and appearing on battlefields; cannons also. The Western worlds’ heavy investment in guns and cannons changed the global power balance. Soon, most major world powers were Western nations. Quickly, guns enabled Europeans to conquer the newly discovered continents of North and South America, and enabled the conquest of a continent which had been unconquerable: Africa.

## **THE FIRST OFFENSE AGAINST GOD:**

### **The Renaissance**

All of the catalytic events that give rise to the first Beast of Revelation occur during the Western European Renaissance. The Renaissance (the “rebirth”) happened during the 15<sup>th</sup> and 16<sup>th</sup> centuries, and is defined by a widespread effort, in Europe, to revive the ideas, achievements and glory of the Roman Empire.

Although, in the West, we laud everything about the Renaissance, the Renaissance had a terrible, heretical ulterior motive –to make God in the image of man. More specifically, part of the goal of the Renaissance became *to remake God in the image of a White man*, then promulgate the view that White men are nearest to God; thus, nearest to perfection; thus, *superior*.

Currently, Wikipedia’s “*Renaissance*” page explains: “*The Intellectual basis for the Renaissance was its version of humanism, derived from the concept of Roman humanitas and rediscovery of classical Greek philosophies, such as Protagoras, who said ‘man is the measure of all things.’*”

During the Renaissance, Europe’s greatest thinkers and artists began to falsify history, and corrupt Christianity. We see this in Leonardo da Vinci’s painting “The Last Supper” (circa 1495), where Jesus and all of his disciples

were depicted as White. Given that Israel was in the Middle East, only a couple hundred miles from Africa, Jesus and his disciples were certainly various shades of brown. This recreation of a White Jesus became the pervasive new “truth” of the Renaissance –and opened the door to a much more audacious heretical act, which helped bring about the first Beast: Michelangelo painting an image of God, at the invitation of Pope Julius II, on the ceiling of the Sistine Chapel, in Michelangelo’s *The Creation of Adam* (1512).

As a *freedom enthusiast*, I believe people should have the right to illustrate God (but where to display the art remains a matter for sovereign nations to decide). But, as a Christian, I find it unacceptable that a Christian religious leader would commission such a work for display in a holy chapel, as the Second Commandment directs: “*Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of anything that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth.*”

Michelangelo depicted God as *an elderly White man, carried by White cherubs, as He created a White Adam*. Today, some people believe Michelangelo actually depicted Adam creating God. In either case, Michelangelo and the Pope Julius II, ignored the Second Commandment, and Revelation 4:3, which says God “*was like a jasper [marbled dark brown and red] or sardius stone [brownish burgundy], in appearance...*” 4:3 indicated God’s color was closer to a person from India or North Africa than a European.

Jesus also appears to John, in Revelation 1:15, with skin *like “fine bronze as if “burned in a furnace.”*<sup>10</sup>

God and Jesus may have directed John to use these descriptions to establish They are **not** White, to weaken supremacists’ efforts to paint God in a White supremacists’ image. But, for Europe’s powerful White supremacists, Michelangelo’s heresy was the perfect tool to initiate millions of new supremacists, and *prima fascia* evidence that God is White –after all, *if it’s in a Vatican chapel, it must be true!* Michelangelo’s work supported the Renaissance supremacists’ central view: *Man is the measure of all things; White men were superior; hence, whatever White men viewed as proper, was so.*

---

<sup>10</sup> Prior versions of this report reported Jesus’ skin was like “fine **brass**”. (Brass is substantially lighter in color than bronze.) I made that mistake because my Bible had been falsified, like countless millions of Western Bibles, to make Jesus closer to the image of a White Westerner. The original Greek, by John, says “...fine **bronze** as if refined in a furnace.” Bronze is darker brown; pigment you might find in the Middle East, South Asia, Central/South America and North Africa.



# **The First Beast (Out of the Sea), And *THE BEAST of the DRAGON***

Circa 1492, Christopher Columbus and others proved the world was round, and started an international race to *claim* the already occupied new lands. The discovery of the Americas ushered in an age of genocide, plunder, theft and enslavement. **This was the first Beast**, which took over the Earth from the mid 16<sup>th</sup> century to the early 20<sup>th</sup> century.

As reports of *endless free land to claim in the Americas* spread, wealthy Europeans planned to subjugate, slaughter and enslave nations. But there was one powerful voice that might stop them –the Pope. So the first step in dominating the world was to weaken the papacy and the Church.

## **The Second Offense:**

### **Martin Luther and the Protestant Reformation**

In 1517, in Germany, Martin Luther's *Ninety-Five Theses* letter to Bishop von Brandenburg attacked the Pope's authority, and accused the Pope of trying to stand between the people and God. Soon, people began leaving the Catholic Church by the thousands, to join the new Protestant church –with many new spin-off branches on the way. Thanks to Luther's blasphemy, everyone felt free to interpret the Bible as they wished. Luther would soon publish his own alteration of the Bible, which falsely informed believers they did not have to do good works.

Luther may have acted independently, or under instruction. From the way his *Theses* was quickly translated and distributed throughout Europe, I suspect he was funded by powerful business interests.

Luther's actions were an assault on the true Church, and an assault on Western morality. Accordingly, only two years after the *Ninety-Five Theses*, in 1519, the West, led by Portugal, established slave colonies in the Americas.

The Protestant Reformation was only possible because of the new moveable type printing technology. Before the moveable type press, few could ever hope to purchase a handwritten or hand-printed Bible. The Publishers who may have sponsored Martin Luther's *Ninety-Five Theses* seized on this,

and cajoled families to display their faith by purchasing their own semi-expensive Bibles. Thus, the same publishers who divided the Church, used the division to market one of their biggest sellers: the Bible.

Before long, Protestants were piling into ships, new Bibles in tow, to claim free land in America. Once there, with only their consciences to guide them, if they didn't participate in atrocities, they would habitually ignore the state-sponsored genocide and enslavement of Native Americans and Blacks.

Meanwhile, with the power of the papacy decimated by the split of the Church, the Pope, like the rest of the world, was powerless to stop the onslaught. Still, under the Pope's moral guidance, Italy remained out of the genocide and conquest industries for centuries. [Italy eventually tried its hand at colonization –but almost 300 years after the others, in 1890.]

Back in Europe, undesirables and the unemployed crammed in boats bound for the New World. With continents to pillage and slaves to sell, the marauding and slave-trading economies of Europe exploded with wealth, for centuries.

The first Beast was at hand.

## **Decoding the *First Beast* Verses; Chapter 13, Verse 1**

*And I stood upon the sand of the sea,  
and I saw a beast rise up out of the sea,  
having seven heads and ten horns,  
and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon  
his heads the name of blasphemy.*

The seven-headed *Beast out of the Sea* was, collectively: 1. **England**, 2. **France**, 3. **Spain**, 4. **Portugal**, 5. **Dutch Republic (Netherlands)**, 6. **Holy Roman Empire (Germany) & House of Habsburg (Austria)**, and 7. **Denmark**, going out to plunder the world. (In 17:9 we learn the seven heads represent seven nations). These seven nations formed the *Holy Roman Empire*.

The “*name of blasphemy*” refers to (1) the word “holy” in the name “Holy Roman Empire,” (2) the efforts of Martin Luther, and others like him, to divide the Church.

## 13:2; The Leopard, Bear & Lion

- 2 And the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as *the feet* of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

**“Like unto a leopard”** means Westerners were (1) fierce predators, with (2) unique camouflage. In nature, some animals adopt defensive coloring that alerts and scares off threats; a few adopt coloring or tools that relax defenses, or lure in prey (like the anglerfish). Humans may have developed survival defenses to be wary of common brown, black and dark animals – including other humans; but, because pale animals are less common, brown and black humans may have been less wary of white Westerners, and may have greeted them with curiosity, rather than suspicion.

**“The feet of a bear”** means two things. First, the old Roman Empire (where John wrote Revelation) had a **“fighting season,”** when Rome could safely make war with other nations. *Fighting season* lasted seven months, March 18<sup>th</sup> to October 19<sup>th</sup>, and existed because fighting in the winter months meant risking the lives of an entire army –largely because of the poor design of Roman soldiers’ shoes –just leather straps and a leather bottom –no protection against wet and cold. This changed in the 15<sup>th</sup> and 16<sup>th</sup> century, when *weltd rand* shoe-making emerged: thick, hard soles, sewn to thick leather bottoms, with insoles and outsoles, attached to sealed leather tops. The new design extended *fighting season*, by making European soldiers’ feet more resistant to cold, like bears feet. **Now, in parts of the world, Europe could make war year round.** Second, *feet of a bear* is a metaphor for walking fearlessly and disrespectfully (as a bear might plunder through a campsite).

**“Mouth of a lion”** means two things. First, lions have loud “roars,” that travel great distances. With the advent of moveable type presses, the same publishers that divided the Church, used their press to make their voices travel far and wide (like the *mouth of a lion*), to move opinion in their favor. Second, *mouth of a lion* also means speaking in a belligerent or *war-like* way (as Europeans were known to do).

## The Dragon

In 13:2, “... *And the dragon gave him his power, and his throne, and great authority,*” the word “dragon” has two meanings:

1. “**The dragon**” means *guns and canons (military power)*. John came from a time when the greatest combat technologies were swords and arrows. The 16<sup>th</sup> century guns and cannons he saw in his vision were beyond comprehension; but they blew fire and smoke –like a dragon.
- 2. “**The dragon**” also means *Satan*. In Revelation 12:3, 4 and 7, John describes a 7-headed *dragon*, which we learn, in 12:9, is Satan. Thus, the Beasts’ power, seat and authority came from guns, cannons and Satan.

### **The Head Wounded to Death, Suddenly Healed**

In 13:3, the deadly wounded head that is somehow healed, represents the fall and rebirth of the Western Roman Empire (WRE). The WRE fell around 500 AD. Rarely, if ever, are defeated conglomerate nations reborn. But the WRE was *reborn* in 1254, when Germany, Austria, and parts of Italy and France united in the new “Holy Roman Empire” (surviving until 1806).

### **13:4; “...They Worshipped the Dragon... ...And They Worshipped the Beast...”**

*“And they worshipped the dragon which gave power unto the beast;  
and they worshipped the beast, saying ‘Who is like unto the beast?  
Who is able to make war with him?’”*

With this, God judged and exposed the world –revealing the leaders of the West literally worshipped Satan (the dragon), and the rest of the world figuratively worshipped the West (the beast).

### **13:5: THE 42 MONTHS –and the “Mouth”**

*“And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies;  
and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months.”*

The “**mouth**” is the new moveable type press, used to attack the Church. **42 months** was the time it took the Pope to ban Martin Luther’s *Ninety-Five Theses*. It was **41.6** months from publication of Luther’s *Ninety-Five Theses* (Oct 31, 1517, to von Brandenburg) to Luther’s appearance at the Diet of Worms, April 18, 1521. It was **42 months** (almost 43) from publication to when Luther’s *Theses* was banned, in the *Edict of Worms*, May 25<sup>th</sup>, 1521.

## **13:6, 7; The Split of the Church**

*(6) And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme His name, and His tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.*

*(7) And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them; and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.*

*“And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them,”* refers to a group of 6 princes, representatives of 14 HRE regions, who, in 1629, filed a legal petition to the Imperial Diet at Speyer against the ban of Martin Luther and his teachings. In 1555, in the Peace of Augsburg, the **six princes** won their battle (and overcame God’s saints). Christianity was legally divided in the HRE; each state was free to choose Lutheranism or Catholicism.

*“And power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations”* refers to the HRE abandoning Catholicism, for Lutheranism and Protestantism, which falsely claimed Christians do not have to do good works. (“Him” refers to Martin Luther and Lutherism.)

## **13:8**

*“And all that dwell upon the Earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb...”*

“Him” *whose names are not written in the book of life* refers to (1) the HRE, (2) Martin Luther and other founders of the new false faiths. Often God symbolically refers to his Church with feminine pronouns, because the Church represents God’s symbolic wife; but in 13:8. God identifies the false churches with a masculine pronoun, signifying He does not acknowledge these—or any other similarly manufactured—churches. God is saying the Holy Roman Empire is/was unholy, and Martin Luther and John Calvin, etc, are unholy.

## **13:10; The Soulless Evil of Slavery**

*He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity; he who kills with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience of the saints.*

The first half of Chapter 13 pertains to the first beast. The final verse of the first half, 13:10, speaks to the evil of slavery and genocide; positioned in the final verse, to summarize the worst crimes committed by the first Beast: genocide and slavery. But God promises to punish, in captivity (Hell), slave owners and traders. The verse also suggests these genocidal nations, or their descendants, would one day meet a violent end.

## **The Second Beast (Out of the Earth): THE BEAST of the IMAGE & MARK**

In 13:11, a second beast emerges *out of the Earth*. This beast, *the Beast of the Image and Mark*, arrives about 400 years after the first beast, around 1948. This beast represents the **United States**. The Beast has two horns, which represent Israel and Japan (America's new post-WWII allies/minions). Under the second Beast, the U.S. and private CEOs/corporations, would use Israel and Japan to perform actions, off U.S. soil, that were illegal on U.S. soil.

*Image* and *Mark* crimes are horrific, because, unlike regular sins, God will not forgive *worshipping the beast or his image*, or having the *mark*.

We know *the Beast of the Image and Mark* represents the USA, because four of the new Beast's attributes suggest this: (1) 13:12 says the second Beast has the same powers as the first Beast, and causes the earth to worship the first Beast –the West; (2) 13:13 suggests the new Beast is a nuclear power (in the mid 1950s, only the USSR and the US were nuclear powers); (3) 13:12-13 describe the Beasts' *wonders* and *miracles*; (4) the Beast is so admired that other nations imitate it.

Revelation 13:13 and 14 use the expression "*in the sight of men*" and "*in the sight of the beast*." These *sight* references pertain to America's internet, TV and film technology (visual technologies), far more effective than prior mind-control tools. The accelerant for this tech came in 1955, when the US cable TV industry was born; igniting an explosion in TV, news and film production.

In 13:13, a new *power* is attributed to the Beast: the ability to make "fire fall from the sky." This refers to nuclear bombs (first used on humans in 1945) and intercontinental ballistic missiles, which the US developed in 1957.

*This Beast* is driven by 6 goals:

1. Making money;
2. Making Western people and social systems look superior to other people and nations;
3. Harming non-capitalist and non-White nations economically, to keep Western economies dominant.
4. Spreading racial hatred;
5. Shaping social thought via TV and internet (visual technologies);
6. Stealing intellectual property, ideas and technology.

## **Sacrilege Ushers in A New Beast**

Like the first Beast, the second Beast arrived following two sacrilegious or blasphemous events, in the middle of the 20<sup>th</sup> Century.

### **The First Sacrilegious Event**

April 10<sup>th</sup>, 1948, Millar Burrows announced the finding of the Dead Sea Scrolls. The story alleged: *Bedouin shepherds discovered the scrolls inside ancient jars, in a cave in Palestine, in 1946; for the next year or two, the scrolls moved through numerous hands, until they came into the possession of John C Trevor, of the American Schools of Oriental Research, in 1947.*

The trouble is, the scrolls, and the story, are fake.

This scheme was concocted by Western powers and businessmen to give false biblical support to the creation of Israel, where Western powers and businessmen planned to conduct countless illegal activities, destabilize the region (to keep oil prices low), and deploy Western military forces –to expand Western dominance.

But the sacrilege began when international Bible publishers altered the Bible, based on the Scrolls, and added 27 chapters to Isaiah. Many other Bible books were substantially altered.

May 14<sup>th</sup>, 1948, one month after the scrolls were “found,” the state of Israel was created, in a proclamation by the Jewish People’s Council. Immediately, US President Harry Truman recognized Israel as a valid state.

### **The Second Blasphemous Event**

In 1947, Oral Roberts began preaching *prosperity gospel* on US radio. The show did very well. Thus, seven years later, in 1954, Roberts began leading a blasphemous prosperity gospel television show.

The show was a hit.

*Prosperity gospel* advanced the Beast’s celebration of greed, and corruptly and falsely alleged wealth is God’s will and a sign of Divine favor.

For the next 70 years, the forces who controlled U.S. media would televise prosperity frauds, and keep true Christians, who spoke against social evils, greed, oppression and hatred, off national airwaves.

So emerged the Beast of the Image and Mark.

## ***The Beast of the Image and Mark Arrives***

In Revelation, the *Beast of the Image of Mark* was, from about the late 1940s to 2002, the U.S. government. Then, around 2002, near the time of his death, John W Gardner became the Beast –the soul of the US crime and war machine.<sup>11</sup> What made the new beasts so dangerous was Gardner’s 666: 666 CEOs, elected officials, judges, Congressmen, intelligence heads, etc., who acted in unflinching loyalty to: (1) money and self-interests, (2) Western supremacy. The US was led by its various Presidents, but from 1955 to about 1999, the 666 was led by one man: John W Gardner. (For efficiency, this section sometimes treats the beasts of the US and Gardner as one.)

### **The Corruption of America, and the World**

*The Beast of the Image and Mark* brought about the total corruption of US politics, and business, social and family values.

The conditions for the rise of the new beast were created in the late 1940s and early 1950s, when the US began *McCarthyism* –getting Americans reflexively reject certain ideas; vilifying anyone who said the words *communism* or *socialism* –the beasts’ profit-limiting enemy.

Gardner and America’s leaders didn’t ban ideas by law, they used psychology. As social beings, people want to be liked, so they cower and *conform*. So, US leaders used mass media (nationally televising the McCarthy hearings) to get Americans to *conform* to their evil. This, of course, was against God’s orders: “You shall not follow a crowd to do evil...” (Ex 23:2).

But why was this happening in the middle of the 20<sup>th</sup> century? Because American businessmen planned to takeover US politics, to keep White business-friendly leaders forever in control of the US and the outside world, by using mass media and *conformity messaging* to control public opinion.

**Corruption by Donation.** Corrupting American politics was a plan with many prongs; one prong was to pay huge donations (bribes) to elect politicians who would do whatever the business leaders wanted. Members of both parties, Republicans and Democrats, received donations; but Republicans received far more, because the system relied on them.

---

<sup>11</sup> My best estimate places the verses of the second half of Chapter 13 (verses 11-18) near the following corresponding years: 13:11 = 1948; 13:13 = 1957; 13:14 = 1982; 13:15 = 1989; 13:16 = 1995; 13:17 = 2000; 13:18 = 2002. Verse 13:18 first hints the Beast is a man. Thus, sequentially, it appears Gardner became the Beast, in spirit, when he died, in 2002.



**Weakening Workers' Rights and Pay.** Around 1948, US corporations suddenly pushed to get women into the workforce. It's a very good thing for women to work, if they wish; but Gardner and the leaders behind this push wanted women to work, NOT because they valued them, but to flood the workforce with workers, to drive all wages down.

As wages fell, more and more families needed two incomes to make ends meet. This meant more and more mothers would not be at home after school. For many families, this meant kids, 12 to 17-years old, were home alone, to do whatever they wanted. Soon, a separate *solution* for all of the pregnant unmarried girls was necessary. In 1960 "the pill" was introduced. By the mid 1960s, *sexually transmitted diseases* were the new #1 communicable disease in America. To play this negative trend favorably, by the late 1960s, the Beast extolled America's *sexually liberated* women, who, with the pill, like men, no longer had to suppress their impulses.

**Division, Drugs & Porn.** Before 1964, Blacks and Whites voted at equal rates for Democrats and Republicans. But in 1964, the Republican Party used the *Southern Strategy* to get about 90% of Whites in the Republican Party.

Not long thereafter, in the wake of the Viet Nam war, drugs like *acid* and *speed* (meth) flooded the Western US. Soon, drug addicts were everywhere. Since flooding prisons with White prisoners was a bad look, Republicans relaxed US drug laws –for Whites; minorities still went to jail or prison (in fact, to keep private prisons full, the US passed 3-strike laws, designed to permanently incarcerate Black drug offenders).

In 1966, Hollywood gave the US its first porn theatre. By the late 70s, porn was on US cable TV. By the early 1980s, hardcore porn was available in houses around the US.<sup>12</sup> Child abductions skyrocketed. In 1984, the US began publishing the faces of countless abducted children on milk cartons.

## **Corrupting the Catholic Church**

But beneath all of these changes, the new beast's had a more sinister overarching goal: to corrupt the Catholic Church, and use the Church and the papacy as puppets –to glorify the US and Northern Europe. (More on this at the end of this section.)

---

<sup>12</sup> "...Therefore the lord will strike with a scab, the crown of the head of the daughters of Zion, and the Lord will uncover their secret parts." (Isaiah 3:17)

## **The 3 Unforgiveable Crime/Sin Families**

The West (beast #1), the US (beast #2), and John W. Gardner (beast #3), created 3 new three *families* of unforgiveable sins:

- (1) worshipping the Dragon or the Beast;
- (2) worshipping the *Image* of the Beast;
- (3) committing Mark Crimes/sins.

Within these 3 families of crimes/sins were many unforgiveable sins.

### **The First Two Unforgiveable Sins:**

The first two types of unforgiveable sins emerged near the late 15<sup>th</sup> century, under the Holy Roman Empire. These sins are first mentioned in Revelation 13:4: *Worshipping the Dragon*, and *Worshipping the Beast*.

#### **(1) Worshipping the Dragon**

*Worshipping the Dragon* is worshipping Satan. In Revelation 13:4, God informs us that the elite leaders of the West literally worshipped Satan.

#### **(2) Worshipping the Beast**

*“Who is like unto the beast?  
Who is able to make war with him?”*

“Worshipping the beast” is when the people and/or leaders of foreign nations (non-Western lands) overly admire the West, and endeavor to adopt Western values, views, dress, customs, militarism, hatred, etc.

### **The Two Modern Unforgiveable Sin Families**

In the 20<sup>th</sup> century, circa 1950, two new families of unforgiveable sins emerged: (1) *Worshipping the Image of the Beast* and *Making an Image to the Beast*; (2) *the Mark Crimes*.

#### **Decoding the *Second Beast Verses: 13:11-18***

In 13:11-18, John has a vision of a second Beast, with extraordinary powers –which rely on extraordinary technology. To understand what God is saying, through John, we have to understand the key words and phrases.

## DEFINITIONS:

### ***Image, Mark, In the Sight of, Speak, Give Life unto the Image...***

Six pages of definitions begin, below. The definitions are based on how the words were used in sentences in Revelation. Several words have many definitions. For example, John uses the word *mark* about 5 different ways. In 13:16, *mark* is a vague noun, a thing placed in people's foreheads or hands. In 13:17, *mark* is used in almost a good sense, a tool to buy or sell goods (this instance departs from the other instances). In 14:9-11, the *mark* is spiritual brand/identifier, condemning recipients to Hell. In 15:2, "*his mark*" is an abstract collective term for the Beast's *criminal minions*, who make war against God. Thus, in the following pages, there's one definition for the *spiritual mark*, another for the physical *mark device* that can buy and sell goods (and where *mark* crimes are committed), another for the brand, another for *criminal minions*, and two yet unrevealed definitions.

### **The Six Definitions of "Image"**

1. **"Image" is the physical or social *likeness of a person*** (similar to how the term is used in English today; Rev 13:15: "worship the image").
2. **"Image" is a TV** (television; Rev 13:14: "make an image").
3. **"Image" is the actual viewing *image* of a TV screen** (as we use the English word today; Rev 13:15: "...give life unto the image...").
4. **"Image" is the ability to use a TV or receive a TV signal** (Rev 13:14: "make an image to").
5. **"Image" is a corrupt, hateful pervading mentality** (see 15:2).<sup>13</sup>
6. **"Image" is a poor *body-image* one gets from watching the Beast's *image* (TV) or explicit content on the Beast's *mark*** (personal computer/communication device connected to the internet; see 15:2.)

Thus, in 13:14, when God (through John) says "*make an image to the beast,*" He intends three of the six definitions, listed above, for the word *image*: meanings/definitions 1, 2, 4. Hence, in 13:14, when the Beast tells the

---

<sup>13</sup> After the term *image* is introduced (13:14 and 15) it is thereafter used proximate to the word "worship"; with the exception of 15:2, where the term is used in a *mass collective* sense, as God and his army are victorious "over the Beast, and over his image". In this case, the term seems intended to describe God defeating a *corrupt, deceitful, hateful pervading mentality*, or defeating the Beast's minions, who were infected with this mentality.

world they should “make an image to the beast,” the Beast is telling the nations of the world to do each of the following:

- a. Remake their national and personal images in the likeness of the US.
- b. To make or buy TVs, so their people can watch beast programming.
- c. To make or buy the ability to receive TV signals.

### **13:15 “Power to Give LIFE unto the IMAGE”**

But in 13:15, when John describes the “*power to give life unto the image*,” he is saying the Beast had the power to animate the *image* on the TV screen (in the sense of definition 3, page 27), and create motion pictures, the most powerful technology of the 20<sup>th</sup> century, maybe ever.

And in the 13:15 passage “...*that the image of the beast should both speak...*,” the word *image* refers to physical TVs, filmmaking, and *TV image displays*.

### **“Speak” and the “Power to Give Life Unto the Image”: The Ability to Incite Social Disruption**

“**Speak**,” in 13:15, means the images on the TV should also project sound, so viewers could hear the characters on their TV screens –so the Beast could speak to –and be heard by– the world.

“*That the Image of The Beast Should both speak and...*” “Speak” also meant the Beast’s TV-distributed images of America’s wealth were so effective at inciting international envy that the images could incite vocal demonstrations and protests (*speak*) for social change.

13:15 describes the Beast’s power to foment foreign unrest. “**And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast...**” also means America’s TV and visual propaganda tools and methods were so persuasive they could cause citizens of foreign nations to want to become more like (“in the image of”) the US/West; to such an extent that citizens of foreign lands would reject their societies.

“**...And cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.**” The final passage of 13:15, warns that these protests could lead to upheavals, where innocent traditionalists, of all faiths, were killed.

## Six Definitions of “Mark”

“Mark” has six definitions:

1. A **“mark” is a Divine identifier** or marking, placed *in* the forehead or *in* the right hand of human souls, identifying souls who will be punished in Hell, for engaging in unconscionable crimes. (See 13:16, 14:7-9)
2. A **“mark” is any computer, laptop or smart-phone internet connected device, with a visual display screen** (used to view terrible content and make purchases, see 13:17).
3. A **“mark” is a curse or disease** one acquires, as punishment, for bad behavior, issued before Judgment day. (See 16:2, where a disease of a “loathsome sore” falls on “men who had the mark.”)
4. A **“mark” is a brand**, spiritually burned on the hands and foreheads of human souls, marking chattel damned because of one man: John W. Gardner. (14:11 “mark of his name.”)
5. A **“mark” is a terrible criminal minion**. [See Revelation 15:2, where “*his* mark” refers to the Beast’s *minions*. Also see 19:19 “and *their* armies”.]
6. A **“mark” is a cure or prevention; a way to stop spread of a disease** (meaning, once people know the *mark* is a sentence to damnation, they will stop their bad conduct, tell others, and stop further spread of the disease).

**13:16: And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads;**

When God, through John, wrote “*And he causeth all...to receive a mark in their right hands, or in their foreheads...*,” he used the word *mark* in the sense of a *Divine identifier* marking people for punishment in Hell.

**13:17: And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the Beast, or the number of his name.**

But in 13:17 (above), when God, through John, wrote “*...that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark...*” he used *mark* in the second sense (computer, laptop or smart-phone), and he was saying, in the future, only people with computers and smart-phones would be able to buy or sell.

## **The *IMAGE* and *MARK* Are Psychological Crimes, Committed Via TV or Internet**

In the 19<sup>th</sup> century, a new science emerged in the West: psychology. Psychology and visual technologies (TV, computers/internet, etc), powered the Beast.

John W Gardner received his PhD in psychology from UC Berkeley in 1938, and worked for the US military's Office of Strategic Service (OSS) during WWII, where he learned the arts of *psychological warfare* and *brainwashing*.

Because Gardner understood the power of visual mass media, in 1955, he was selected by Nelson Rockefeller and William S Paley to lead the effort to publicly finance wiring for cable TV, throughout America. This cable system shaped American and Western thought for the next 70 years.

### **Psychology and Brainwashing**

In the 1930s and 1940s, various military research studies showed TV and film (screen based technologies) were extremely effective for shaping public thought. Controlling these conduits (cable TV, film, and future screen-based technologies), to maintain power and shape public opinion, became a primary motive of the Beast.

### **The *Image* and *Mark* Worked By Psychologically Reprogramming People**

*Image* and *mark* sins are unforgiveable.

What makes most of these crimes, or sins, so terrible is they are carried out by fundamentally altering and reprogramming the victim. Victims are usually unaware their psychology is being permanently altered. However, the victims are/were complicit, and not victims, because they freely and mindlessly agreed with the reprogramming.

These personality altering crimes were/are spread using TV (entertainment and news), theatrically released films, and the internet.

Outside of the US, some terrible national leaders used film and radio to try to mold public opinion. But, in the US/West, efforts spearheaded by corporations, who purchased control of US airwaves, were more successful than other nationalized efforts, because the persuasion was extremely subtle, imperceptible.

## **...In the Sight Of...**

The fact that the *image* and *mark* were related to visual technology is indicated by the phrase “in the **sight** of” (13:13 and 14).

“*In the sight of men*” (13:13) refers to people watching TV.

“*In the sight of the beast*” (13:14) refers to the Beast’s use of TV to effect mass psychological change. “*In the sight of the beast*” also refers to the Beast’s ability to spy on and watch the world, via cable TV boxes.

The Beast’s powers are derived from the Beast’s access to our eyes, our sight –via TV and internet computer devices.

### ***The Means = Mass Psychological Reprogramming***

Revelation 13:14 says: “*And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth **by the means** of those miracles which he had power to do...*”

“*By the means,*” did not refer to the TVs and computers used to access people’s minds (the devices only *carried* the messages). Rather, *the means* referred to the science behind the Beast’s magic: **psychology** - *mass media-distributed psychological reprogramming*, or brainwashing; not implemented by force, but by subtle persuasion.

The Beast’s ability to alter thought and action was unparalleled. The Beast could alter human sexuality, make us hateful, make us hate our own nations, even make us less intelligent.

Originally, foreign nations were safe, beyond the reach of the Beast, because they lacked the technology to receive US TV signals or to connect to US internet ports. The Beast had to break through this barrier, to *speak* directly to the people of foreign lands.

As the West worked to expand its media reach and influence, the US expanded its cultural dominance with simple behavior modification strategies, such as US Presidents NOT taking private meetings with non-White dignitaries who did not wear Western attire, but taking meetings with dignitaries in Western attire.

Revelation 13:14 first uses the expression: “*make an image to the beast.*”

“Make an image to the Beast” has **three (3) definitions**. Two of these definitions apply only to foreign nations, outside of the West.

## **The 3 Unforgiveable “Image” Crimes**

There are 2 **non-Western** (outside of the US and the West) **definitions** for “making an image to the beast” or “worshipping the Beast.” These are:

1. **“Making an image to the Beast”** is when a foreign nation (outside of the US or West) is persuaded to make or accept a device or portal (a TV or internet conduit system) for the Beast to send entertainment, propaganda, pornography, etc, to the foreign nation.
2. **“Worshipping the Image of the Beast”** is when citizens and leaders of non-Western nations adopt Western values, behaviors, dress, beliefs, monetary systems, and reject their own traditions.

The **Universal** (the world over) definition of “worshipping the image” is:

3. **Watching/using one’s TV/phone/computer too much;** causing parents to neglect their kids; causing kids to develop psychological issues and poor social skills and become consumed with themselves and earning fake “likes”. These preoccupied people rarely do good works.
- Developing a poor body image due to the Beast’s toxic TV/web programming is a severe risk –but I don’t think this is a crime (unless it is caused by other transgressions).

### **The Extreme Danger of Prosperity Gospel**

Revelation alludes to two separate false prophets: Martin Luther and Oral Roberts. Luther’s punishment is unclear, but Oral Roberts will be punished as severely as the Beast –both are given eternity in the Lake of Fire, with torment (see 19:20 and 20:10). (Solution #204 explains how we know the False Prophet in 16:13, 19:20 and 20:10 is Oral Roberts.)

But prosperity worshippers also seem bound for hell. 19:20 says, about Oral Robert (the False Prophet) and his viewers: *“The Beast was taken, and with him the False Prophet that wrought miracles **before** him [the Beast], **with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the Beast...**”*

This indicates Roberts’ viewers began earning marks in the early 1950s, decades before the internet (where most *mark* sins occur) existed. This shows God strongly dislikes money. God is not responsible for anyone’s wealth.



# Research Methods

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

The *mark*, in Revelation, is both real and symbolic; representing a sin so horrible that the sinner will not be forgiven by God. Discovering what the *sins of the Mark* are took some effort. I used the same tools I used to solve the other mysteries: knowledge, research, reason, intuition, faith, and common sense. I paid close attention to event sequence, any unusual words, their meanings, context, etc.<sup>14</sup>

## In Search of the Unforgiveable Sins of the Mark

Understanding the full and true meaning of the *mark* requires understanding a few things.

**First...** The second Beast is a *nation*. The first Beast had 7 heads, which we learn in Chapter 17 represent seven Western European nations, ruled by seven kings. The second Beast had/has one head, but all of the power of the first Beast, and caused people to worship the first Beast. With these facts (and those on page 22, paragraph 3) we know the second Beast is the USA.

**Second...** God, Jesus and John, at least once, deliberately, inaccurately used the word “all”. In Revelation 13:16, John wrote:

*“And he causeth ALL, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads.”*

But we know that NOT ALL people received the mark, because 20:4 describes how all souls that did not have the *mark* or *worship-the-image* were saved: “... *neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands,*”

This is important because some readers may improperly insist “all” people will acquire the mark. Not the case. What God, Jesus and John meant by “all” is a great many people *of all types and nations* (“...*small, great, rich, poor, free, bond...*”) will have the mark.

---

<sup>14</sup> Many solution *methods* were used to solve Revelation’s mysteries; some were described earlier. To conserve time and focus on the solutions, most of my methods (which are pretty organic) are not described (although a logical path to most of the solutions can be drawn from the mysteries), but most of the solutions provide the sequential reasoning.

## Finding the Crimes Against Conscience

To determine what Revelation's *mark* crimes/sins were, I turned to Revelation.

I felt God gave us His revelations, not to scare us, but to give us enough information to be watchful, so we might find the Beast.

So here's roughly how I solved the *Mark Crimes* mystery...

Chapters 13 to 20 (concerning Image and Mark Crimes, and God's judgment of people guilty of these crimes) mention the *mark* eight times: 13:16 and 17 introduce the concept of a *mark*, and say it will be on the hand or forehead; 14:9 and 11 say everyone with the mark, or who worships the Beast's image, goes to Hell; 15:2 and 16:2 have no information related to how the mark is acquired; and 20:4 explains people without the mark will be saved. Then comes 19:20... Only Revelation 19:20 gives us any idea of the nature of an unforgiveable sin; that passage reads: "*And the Beast was taken, and with him the false prophet, that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped the image...*"

So (1) being a false prophet, or/and (2) leading someone to commit a type of sin that is unforgiveable, is also unforgiveable. Makes sense.

Next, I looked for all of the types of sins that God, through John, mentions in Chapters 13 through 20. John uses, with anger, six words that point to 3 or 4 types of crimes/sins. I excluded from this count words like "drunk", which is/are consistently used to emphasize the excessive nature of other offenses ("...made drunk with the wine of her fornications...", 17:2). I also excluded words that are too vague, and only modify but don't identify a specific sin or crime; words like *unclean* and *abomination*.

Here's the breakdown:

1. John uses the word "**fornication**" or "fornications" seven (7) times;
2. John speaks of "**making war with the saints**," "**war with the lamb**," or wasting the "**blood of the saints**" five (5) times;
3. John uses the word "**whore**" four (4) times;
4. John uses the word "**blasphemy**" four (4) times;
5. John uses the word "**harlot**" (prostitute) once (1);
6. John uses the word "**hateful**" once (1).

Although hatred is only specifically mentioned in the chapters 13-19 once, hatred is the basis for most of the crimes of the first half of Chapter 13. Equally significantly, chapters 9 and 11 pay considerable attention to hatred of people who look and believe differently from the prevailing government.

**Jesus** speaks once in chapters 13 to 20, to speak against walking around naked, at 16:15: “...*Blessed is he who watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame.*”

So, from this, the unforgiveable crimes seem to pertain to:

1. **Sex;**
2. **Attacking God or the Church;**
3. **Sex for money;**
4. **Blasphemy;**
5. **Hatred.**

There’s more. In Revelation, God also speaks strongly against heads of nations (presidents, kings, judges, politicians, businessmen) engaging in corrupt practices. Thus, Revelation features words and phrases such as:

1. ***Kings of the Earth*** six (6) times (also “*Great men of the Earth*”);
2. ***Nations*** six (6)times;
3. ***Sorceries*** 3 times (“...*by thy sorceries were all nations deceived*”);
4. ***Deceived*** three (3) times.

- **And, perhaps more than all of these, Chapter 18 focused heavily on rampant selling and profiteering.**

Now I had a good idea what the unforgiveable mark crimes were.

The list of unforgiveable *mark* crimes begins on the next page. **All of the Mark Crimes are mass crimes that impact a large numbers of people.**

There are several types of sins mentioned in Revelation 21:8 and 22:15, including (1) sexual immorality, (2) idolatry, (3) murder. These sins are conventional sins, covered under the 10 Commandments; they are **not Image or Mark crimes/sins.**

Mark and Image crimes generally involve: (A) causing masses to commit unforgiveable deeds; (C) psychologically corrupting masses; (B) morally corrupting masses; (D) substantially harming masses (making it hard to believe in God or see any good in humanity). Many Mark Crimes were committed or spread via internet and TV, but many (most) were **not**.

# The Unforgiveable Mark Crimes

Per Revelation 14:9-11, *Mark Crimes* are unforgiveable.

A person earns a *mark* in their forehead if their *mentality/psyche* is corrupted.

People who engage in very corrupt *deeds* receive a *mark* in their right hands.

There are 18 (6+6+6) Mark Crime categories. Four of the Mark Crimes have a combined total of 22 subordinate specific crimes. Thus, minus the 4 super-headings of the 22 subordinate crimes, there are **36** (6x6) *Mark Crimes*. There are also three *Worshipping the Image* crimes (see page 32), and *Worshipping the Beast*, and *Worshipping the Dragon/Satan* (page 26). Thus, there are **41** unforgiveable crimes.

The Mark Crimes follow.

- **These Crimes apply to anyone who commits any of these crimes anywhere** (not just in the US or the West).
- If you've committed a Mark crime, please read the blue box on page 156.

## **Unforgiveable Mark #1: Sex Crimes against Children**

In 1966, the first porn (X-rated) movie theatre opened in Los Angeles. Child abductions soon sky-rocketed. A generation later, the internet created a direct-to-consumer portal for child pornography; greatly increasing crimes against children.

People who create, view, or are involved with child porn, in any way, have marks in their right hands and foreheads. Any non-family member who abducts a child, and any adult who molests or harms a child, has a mark in their right hand.

## **Unforgiveable Mark #2: Corrupt Kings, Clergy, Cops, Judges & Minority Reps**

The US and Gardner bribed presidents, popes, politicians, police, judges and minority representatives to subvert justice and not uphold the law. Minorities, disproportionately harmed by corruption, trust their representatives to fight for a fairer, kinder world; but too often their reps took the bribes and did as their suborners asked.

Clergy, kings, presidents, police, statesmen, judges, minority reps, etc, who accept a bribe to (1) not uphold the law, or (2) not represent the people, or (3) subvert justice, or (4) put their interests before the public, or (5) take any action that substantially harms another person's life, have marks in their right hands.

Any minority rep or covert agent who agrees to be the dominant group's eunuch (Isaiah 39:7), and secretly acts to harm other minorities or his own minority group, has a mark in his/her right hand.

### **Unforgiveable Mark #3: Mass Disinformation, Distraction, Diversion**

To deceive their people, US corporations, media companies and politicians engaged in at least two information crimes (also see Mark Crimes #13X, 16 and 17):

1. People who engage in **disinformation**, write, produce or publish false stories.
2. People who engage in **diversion, distraction, suppression, etc.**, attempt to:  
(a) divert citizen's attention from true news (e.g., distraction specialists like *Amnesty International*, *Center for Investigative Reporting*, and *Human Rights Watch* distract from Western crimes, and shift focus to lesser crimes in Latin America, China, Russia, Africa...); (b) manipulate web traffic to lead people away from true news; (c) create false internet traffic metrics; (d) not report certain stories; (5) vilify certain people or groups (usually minorities) to mold opinion and distract from the dominant group's abuses.

People (including national leaders, etc) who produce or procure disinformation, or who produce, distribute or engage in diversions, distractions or suppression, have a mark in their right hands.

### **Unforgiveable Mark #4: Porn Inflicted Perversion, Deviance & Addiction**

The internet created thousands of ways for White Westerners to get rich.<sup>15</sup> One new *career* option for women was making porn videos and selling them online. A few women made hundreds of millions of dollars from porn. This inspired many American girls to do the same. All of them contributed to the West's porn addiction problems, moral decline, body image issues and psychological maladies that girls, boys, women and men in the West now face.

Today, the US pornography industry is estimated at \$15 to \$98-billion dollars (I believe these figures are underestimates, and exclude pirate porn sites, bootlegs, etc). Porn is primarily distributed via US/Western internet and cable services. Today the world has innumerable porn addicts. Beyond violating nature, porn destroys values, alters our views of relationships, and causes sex preoccupation.

People who star in, produce or distribute self-produced pornographic material have a mark in their right hands.

People who indulge in porn have a mark in their foreheads –their psyche.

People who create and distribute pornography, and alter the lives, minds, sexuality and fate of others, have a mark in their right hands –their deeds.

---

<sup>15</sup> The US internet almost exclusively created ways for *White* Americans to get rich. The 666 managers of the US internet system disrupted and cut internet traffic to minorities' websites, and to non-Western and non-capitalist websites.

## **Unforgiveable Mark #5: Religious Crimes:**

### **Murder, Torture, Oppression, Indolence, Criminal Abetting**

This section addresses 5 religious crimes:

1. Revelation Chapter 9 addresses God's disdain for torture and killing, especially by or "for" the Church. Torture and murder are evil, and are never done for God. With the advent of TV/internet, fake believers used these conduits to broadcast torture and murder, to instill mass fear. Some fake religious leaders/believers went on to conquer new territory and nations; raping, kidnapping and killing along the way –to satisfy their own corrupted souls –but never acting in God's name.
2. In some corners of the world there are religious leaders who do not allow girls basic rights and freedoms (such as a reasonable education, so these girls might become wiser people and better mothers). In the gloom of ignorance, these girls/women are less apt to do meaningful good works; less apt to adequately educate their children.
3. In Revelation 14:2 and 3, we learn God has a special song that only the 144,000 can hear and learn. Yet, there are religious and national leaders who oppress their nations by not allowing their people to perform/play music. It *may be* reasonable for leaders to restrict plainly degenerate lyrics, but to deny people the right to play musical instruments, sing and to enjoy music is a crime.
4. Members of churches, including the Catholic Church, took bribes to commit illegal acts, or ignore them, or to legitimize them, especially Western media and IP crimes.
5. The Churches showed indolence and infidelity to God, as they watched the Dead Sea Scrolls Hoax alter God's word. The Churches must vigilantly protect God's word.

Anyone, connected to any of God's Churches, who commits murder, torture, rape (of a woman, man or child), or asks others to; or accepts bribes or abets crime; or denies girls (or boys) a reasonable, unbiased, challenging, fair education; or denies people their God-given right to play music, write, create art; and any Church leader who does not tirelessly defend God's word, has a mark in their right hand.

## **Unforgiveable Mark #6 : Prosperity Gospel & False Prophets**

Revelation indicates prosperity gospel misled millions of people away from God. People watched these shows and desperately tried to get rich, somehow believing this would make God happy, although the Bible indicates otherwise. Some got rich, most failed, and all failed to find God and salvation.

People who star in, create, produce, distribute and broadcast prosperity gospel TV shows and videos, have a mark in their right hands (their deeds).

People who viewed *and invited others to view* these shows, and died believing God wants them to be rich, have a *mark* in their foreheads (their psyche).

## **Unforgiveable Mark #7: Cyber-Apathy (AKA: Soul Death)**

With the internet, millions of people have seen horrific videos of people being murdered by gangs and armies, or mangled in car accidents, in agony, moments before they die, etc. Watching these videos desensitize us, and kills our humanity.

People who watch/enjoy these videos have a mark in their foreheads.

People who create and share these videos have a mark in their right hands.

## **Unforgiveable Mark #8: Tyrants, Indolent Kings and Their Minion**

Currently, the world faces two types of leadership problems:

1. **Tyrants**, who typically seized power by promising voters reasonable rights. But, once in office, the tyrant betray their promises, oppress, arrest, torture, kill their rivals and reporters, and refuse to relinquish power.
2. The world over, millions of people suffer under **indolent and ineffective leaders**, who lack the will and desire to solve their nation's cooperation problems. Hence, these nations accomplish little, but routinely ask the world for aid. (Fairly, many of these nations were plundered by the West for incalculable billions.) Nations must cooperate to realize the needs and goals of their own people. Non-self-sufficient nations may have *indolent leaders*.

Leaders (and their subordinates, generals and sergeants) who break law, rape, kill, order assassinations, order rape, order torture, oppress, deceive, rig elections, engage in corrupt acts, and try to overturn valid elections, have a mark in their right hands. Leaders who lack the will to *try* to unite their people to become self-sufficient, have marks in their right hands. Leaders who exalt themselves or put their interest before the interests of their people have a mark in their right hands.

## **Unforgiveable Mark #9: Insurrectionist Voters, Flash Mobs, Etc**

Western media companies groomed weak-minded, selfish, easily mobilized voters. These types vote for whoever promises tax cuts (which benefit the rich) –ignorant that taxes pay for schools, police, roads, housing... When US President Trump lost his re-election bid, in 2020, his voters were easily deployed to insurrect. Meanwhile, media companies conceived and facilitated *flash robberies* and *sideshows* –where people drive recklessly, destroy property, and sometimes kill passersby.

Judges, politicians, media company personnel and citizens who engage or facilitate insurrection or *mob* crimes have marks in their foreheads and right hands.

- There is occasion for revolution –not when you dislike election results or reasonable taxes.

**Unforgiveable Mark #10:**  
**Weakening the Church, Via Media Manipulation/Isolation**

To weaken the Church, Western elites took true Christian leaders off the air and replaced them with prosperity gospel fakes who ignored social injustices.

Agents who silenced God's Churches, blocked them from media platforms, or otherwise sabotaged them, have a mark in their right hands.

**Unforgiveable Mark #11:**  
**Child Intellectual, Viral & Pharmaceutical Torture,**

Between 1965 and today, US Republicans consistently cut spending for most social programs serving Black and Latino youth –but always approved increasing *Head Start* funding. Head Start promised Black and Latino parents their children would gain up to 20 IQ points. But, on average, kids lost 15–18 IQ points. In the mid 1960s, the US began exporting its Head Start system to Latin America and Africa.

Under HEW Secretary Gardner, US universities expanded psychotropic drug experiments on Blacks, separated troubled non-White kids from their families, and placed them in residential treatment centers, to subject them to psychotropic drugs. These kids were apt to be institutionalized as adults and permanently medicated. Concurrently, US psychologists were groomed to recommend Black kids for drugs, family separation and residential care, while White kids got family therapy.

CEOs, politicians, judges, psychologists, social workers, teachers, aides, etc, who created or enabled programs that gave children (or adults) harmful drugs, diseases, hormones, false *learning* systems, or wrongly removed kids from home, or who knew corruption was at play but did not act, or falsified a report about a child, or knowingly gave a child an improper drug, have a mark in their right hands.

**Unforgiveable Mark #12:**  
**Family Breakers; Corrupt Parents**

Under Gardner, to destroy minority families and create an endless supply of children for his psychological experiments, residential programs (and future prison inmates), the US stopped giving poor families government assistance aid if fathers lived in the home; pushing many fathers out. Some mothers exploited this system. Many states adopted destructive child-support structures. Parental values fell. To win their child's favor, parents told their kids terrible things about the other parent.

Statesmen, judges, psychologists, psychiatrist, economist, sociologists, etc., who cooperated, in any way, to destroy families have a mark on their right hands.

Parents who wrongly prevented the co-parent from seeing their children, abused this system, or turned the child against the co-parent will be judged by God.



## **Unforgivable Mark #13: Corrupt and Inhumane Practices**

Western businessmen and politicians (and corrupt businessmen and politicians outside of the West) have committed serious crimes against mankind, impacting billions of lives. **The perpetrators of the following crimes, and their meaningful abettors, have a mark in their right hands:**

- I. **Medical Price Gouging.** Western drug companies raised prices of life-saving medications many times higher than reasonable, forcing millions of children and senior citizens to go without otherwise affordable medication –a problem worsened by the US allowing pharmaceuticals to incorporate and list on stock markets.
- II. **Environmental Negligence/Disinformation.** Businesses (and nations) have done great harm to our planet. To avoid accountability, the US/West falsify reports and distract from their crimes by accusing other nations of similar crimes.
- III. **Private Prisons and Dirty Cops.** With the advent of Gardner, private prisons, cops who arrest to fill prisons, and cops who unjustly kill unarmed minorities exploded. No corporation, CEO or investor should profit from restricting the rights of others. Police officers have a duty to treat citizens fairly, and not use weapons unjustifiably.
- IV. **Housing Development Concentration Camps.** Housing officials and private real estate owners conspired not rent to certain people/races; forcing these people into areas where there are no jobs; creating crime and unsafe, unlivable conditions.
- V. **Hit-men.** Under the 666, US businessmen and politicians learned to seize and maintain power by paying hit-men to kill their rivals. As time passed, this problem became widespread. (People who kill for money, or pay others to kill, are soulless.)
- VI. **War Murder and Rape.** Increasingly since the US-Viet Nam war, soldiers kill fleeing, unarmed citizen –and rape men, women and children.
- VII. **Organized Crime.** The 666 were/are an organized crime cartel, engaged in bribery, IP theft, sabotage, murder... The 666 created many organized crime *families* around the world, exporting weapons and drugs into sovereign lands. All willing members of organized crime cartels/families and criminal gangs have marks on their right hands.
- VIII. **Racial/Ideological Double Dealing.** Western CEOs conspired to not hire minorities and to offer bad business deals to non-capitalist and non-White countries –to keep non-capitalist and non-White countries at a perpetual disadvantage.
- IX. **Poisoned Wells.** From the 1960s into the present, the US became increasingly interested in *charitably* digging wells in non-White countries. Some bacteria cause brain damage. We'll likely learn soon that the West contaminated wells in non-White countries. The dumb leaders who couldn't imagine that the same people who killed and enslaved their ancestors would put brain-impairing bacteria in their wells also have marks in their right hand.

- X. **A.I. Intellectual Property Theft and Conventional I.P. Theft.** Western leaders created a corrupt new business scheme: artificial intelligence, “AI”. AI, related to creating art, stories, screenplays, books, music and acting performances, represents a great threat to humanity, as the “creative” (generative) AI models use art and stories that have been stolen, via the internet; a strategic calculation: the developers knew talentless, unethical Westerners would race to acquire and defend a product that allowed them to falsely claim ideas they could never produce. The logic was: *No one can accuse us of stealing IP, if everyone is stealing IP!* Thus, AI will transform 99.9% of the West into criminal participants –and .1% will be victims of a nationalized theft system. AI will write screenplays, using stolen information/ideas, create movies using fake AI actors and AI music –all so thieving CEOs will never have to pay another artist. Technology created to steal from a nation’s creatives, intent to replace those creatives, is devoutly Satanic.<sup>16</sup> This system evolved from a model in which Gardner and the Rockefellers illegally paid teachers of gifted children to secretly provide art by, and information about, these kids –they even paid the kids’ friends for info and art –for decades. **Anyone** who (1) developed AI that ever relied on a stolen idea or image, (2) claimed credit for art produced by AI, (3) engaged in or facilitated conventional IP theft, or (4) secretly provided information about, or art by, a person/kid, without the person/kid’s consent and knowledge, has a mark on their right hand.
- XI. **Foreign Interference, Sabotage and Destabilization.** To destabilize other nations, the West engaged in foreign interference. US’s interference included: (1) sending illegal weapons to foreign nations; (2) coordinating to underpay for non-White countries’ goods; (3) sanctioning non-capitalist nations; (4) fomenting unrest, by using the internet/radio/TV to falsely discredit foreign elections or leaders....
- XII. **Cyber Bullies (Nations, Corporations and Private Parties).** With the rise of internet social networks, a percentage of social media users began to target other social network users; antagonizing them, hoping to get them to kill themselves. US government agents engaged in these crimes –experimenting, to push “undesirables” to harm themselves. Soon, many US teens and preteens, proving as evil as their parents, began to push their peers to commit suicide.
- XIII. **Freedom of Speech Silencers.** Jesus delivered His truth because He had the God-given right to speak freely. When the High Priest questioned His activities, Jesus said, **“I spoke openly to the world... and in secret I have said nothing”** (John 18:21). Today evil leaders try to silence free speech. People have the God-given right to speak their opinions and discontent, without punishment.

---

<sup>16</sup> AI (computer programs designed to provide seemingly unique responses to prompts, based on fixed data) had been a reality for years in 2023. AI became a national story in late 2022 or early 2023, after I attacked AI on Twitter and attacked the Writer’s Guild of America (East & West) for saying AI represented a good thing for writers. The IP thieves at WGA quickly reversed. US AI film and TV companies have already begun to alter thousands of films and TV shows, in effort to fraudulently backdate, by decades, their IP theft. Much of the current AI falsification of existing and older films alters dialogue (especially in narration and cutaway shots) to backdate my ideas into pre-existing films.

## **Unforgiveable Mark #14:**

### **Blood of the Saints**

God appreciates His servants' work and loyalty. In Revelation, God repeatedly mentions the *blood of the saints*, and His servants and prophets who were slain for *the word of God*, and their *testimony* (6:9 and 10; 12:10 and 11; 16:6; 18:20; 19:2, 19:10; 20:4; 22:9). God's servants are people who serve God's true Churches and Religions, and private people who love, serve and abide God, and further His will. Revelation, chapters 9 and 17, remind us of God's servants who were tortured and killed.

Anyone who deliberately kills, or substantially harms, tortures, abuses or persecutes one of God's servants, and anyone who deliberately contributes to violating, altering, falsifying or corrupting the work, writing or legacy of one of God's servants (as many Westerners have tried to cast doubt on the Apostle John's work), and anyone who willfully *contributes* to killing, harming, threatening, etc, one of God's servants, has a mark on their right hand.

## **Unforgiveable Mark #15:**

### **The Brainwashers and the Brainwashed:**

In the mid/late 20<sup>th</sup> century, the integrated US corporate government created a mass-media brainwashing machine, which used TV, film, radio and internet to mold society's views. The system targeted the self interests of the weak-minded, and sought to convince them they were special –or they could become special. Whites were encouraged to view themselves as superior. US Blacks and Latinos were encouraged to adopt self/socially-destructive goals (to be gangsters and drug dealers), or encouraged to adopt unrealistic goals –to be sports stars and rappers (because the odds of success were near zero).

In the 1960s, Hollywood began to portray Blacks as promiscuous, drug dealers and gangsters. In 1985 the first gangster rap song was released. In 1987, to help gangster rap flood US airwaves and subvert minority kids, the US introduced the *Parental Advisory* (legalizing profane lyrics). Gangster rappers were soon everywhere, bragging about murder, and selling and doing drugs; luring children into gangs. The US quickly exported gangster rap; targeting non-White nations, via TV, radio, internet... Soon, non-White preteens, the world over, dreamed of becoming gangsters and drug dealers

-like their American rap idols.

Meanwhile, 20<sup>th</sup> century researchers learned babies can be taught to hate, by seeing videos of someone of a different race harm a person of their race.<sup>17</sup> In the 21<sup>th</sup> century, US social media companies used this to spread hate; using conformity behavior modification: awarding Whites who shared hateful videos many followers.

Anyone who created or distributed media (music, video) intended to cause others to become hateful, or glorify criminality, entice others to become gangsters, drug-dealers, pimps, sociopaths or addicts, has a mark in their right hands.

Brainwashed people everywhere, who became hateful, sociopathic, or became gangsters, drug dealers, pimps or addicts because they watched or listened to hateful film, TV, radio or internet content, or gangster rap, have a mark in their foreheads.

### **Unforgiveable Mark #16:**

## **Aggregated Data -and the Watchers & IP Thieves**

The concept of aggregated data is explained in a footnote on page 4. America's integrated corporate government stole this detailed concept from me in late 2006, and began to attribute my ideas to many Western Whites, by backdating PDFs and web pages. The US immediately tried to actualize my aggregated data system. The first sign of this was the surge in popularity of key giant social media websites (Facebook), and the explosive profitability of key mass internet commerce websites (Amazon). The US allowed these mass media and commerce companies access to so many US citizens (including kids) because the US could better learn to predict each citizens' behavior if citizens were constantly engaged with one of several well-cloaked social media interfaces. Western aggregated data systems also involved private corporations spying on citizens, via cable-box cameras, and hacking into their computers and phones (and cameras therein), to steal their secrets and watch innocent people engage in all aspects of their lives. CEOs sold access to desirable subjects to elite insiders, who stole the subjects' IP -even their conversation.<sup>18</sup>

Anyone who contributed to spying on private citizens, or who stole ideas from private citizens, anywhere, or who, to support such IP theft, took credit for conceiving stolen works/ideas, has a mark in their right hand.

---

<sup>17</sup> I once observed a video report of researchers showing how White infants reacted to a dark person harming a White character; the infants' were visibly angry and unforgiving. We might assume that babies of other races might react similarly (or we might not).

<sup>18</sup> I was the principle target of this theft system. The thieves stole my written works and the outlandish things that I (and one or two of my friends and my brother) said in conversations. The most interesting ideas were centrally featured in movies and TV shows, the less interesting ideas, expressions, etc, became subordinate elements in similar commercial productions.

## **Unforgivable Mark #17: Document/Record Falsifiers:**

The second and third beasts came into existence by using Gardner's new falsification methods to falsify God's word, in the mid 1940s, in a scheme that destabilized nations and damned millions. Later, US corporations used Gardner's methods to *steal the internet*, and Hollywood used them to steal IP from for decades. The US soon began to falsify copyright and business registrations.

Anyone who falsifies documents to falsify God's word or the history of God's word; anyone who contributes to such falsification to alter history, or perception of history, or attribution; any news, media, or *social media* outlet operative who abets falsification by publishing documents that support the fraud, or by reporting favorable stories and omitting critical reports, etc; and anyone who, with knowledge of these crimes, failed to report them to authorities, has a mark in their right hand.

## **Unforgivable Mark #18: Heirs of the Western Beasts**

18 is an unusual mark. In **17:8**, God reveals He sent the first beast to curse the West for mass crimes against mankind. **17:11** reveals the 2<sup>nd</sup> and 3<sup>rd</sup> beasts revived the first, as a Mark Crime, to re-curse the West. (See solutions #207 and #209.)

The West's policies nourished poverty and hostility, the world over, creating conditions, where kids often turned to crime and drugs, and died before adulthood.

In contrast, the West's policies gave them unprecedented wealth. So their kids enjoyed secure communities, wonderful schools and universities; then took jobs in a system where domestic prosperity relied on foreign disruption and destabilization.

Unlike pampered Western kids, the children of nations sabotaged by the West were/are much less likely to have the serenity and disposition to do good works.

So, would God allow the West to sabotage non-Western children, then award Western kids an easy pass into Heaven? No. In Exodus 34:7, God says He is known to visit the inequities of the father upon the children to the third and fourth generation.

To enter Heaven, the children of comfortable Westerners (and non-Westerners enriched by the West) must struggle as hard to do good works and undo evil, as the average non-Westerner must struggle to overcome adversity and evil to enter Heaven. Wealthy heirs who fail in this would not be sent to Hell (unless they committed separate Mark Crimes, etc); God will simply end their existence. (See pp 141-142.) Hence, Revelation 2:23: **"And I will kill her children with death. And all the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts..."**)<sup>19</sup>

---

<sup>19</sup> And Matthew 19:24: **"...It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle than for a rich man to enter the kingdom of God."**

# 13:17

## The Solution to THE MOTHER OF ALL MYSTERIES: ...That No Man Might Buy or Sell

13:17 is the greatest mystery ever. In my solution, you'll see God reveal his power over time, particularly midway through the 13:17(c) solution (keep an eye on column "C", question #2C, next page; I highlighted the best part).

13:17 reads: *"And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the Beast, or the number of his name."* The challenge of the mystery is to figure out, and explain, how a person living in the corrupt Beast (US) could buy AND sell –AND sell what.

In 13:17(A), column A, explain how to buy AND sell using only a *mark*.

In 13:17(B), column B, explain how to buy AND sell using only the *name of the Beast*.

In 13:17(C), column C, explain how to buy AND sell using only the *Number of his Name*.

THEN integrate your businesses.

Here is the 3:17 mystery solution...

13:17 reads: *"And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had..."*

A. ...the mark...	B. ...the name of the Beast...	C. ...or the number of his name.
Question #1A: <b>What is a mark?</b>	Question #1B: <b>What is the name of the Beast?</b>	Question #1C: <b>What is the number of the Beast?</b>
a. A divine identifier; b. An internet access device with a visual display, such as a PC computer or smart-phone; c. a criminal minion; d. a curse or a disease; e. a cure. f. a brand.	a. <b>The United States</b> b. <b>John W Gardner</b> (The Following are also Revelation <i>nicknames</i> for the Beast –the U.S.) c. Babylon d. The Great Whore e. The Mother of Harlots f. The Great City <ul style="list-style-type: none"> <li>The US is called "Jezebel" in Chapter 2.</li> </ul> <b>The solutions continue on the next page...</b>	a. <b>50</b> ( <i>His name, "United States," refers to the 50 united states</i> ). b. <b>XES</b> c. <b>XSS</b> ; d. 600+60+6;; e. 666 f. The secret 7 <sup>th</sup> answer can be found on page 53.  <b>See footnote below.</b>

- Correct answers to this question are also 48 and 49, because there were 48 states in the 1940s, when the second Beast was born, before Alaska and Hawaii joined the USA in 1959.

<p style="text-align: center;"><b>A.</b> Question #2A: <b>How can you buy AND sell with a mark?</b></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><b>B.</b> Question #2B: <b>How can you buy AND sell with the name of the Beast?</b></p>	<p style="text-align: center;"><b>C.</b> Question #2C: How can you buy AND sell with the <i>number of his name</i>?</p>
<p><b>To sell:</b> Amy will need her <i>mark</i> (criminal minion) to sell the <i>mark</i> (curse), or <i>mark</i> (cure), online, using her <i>mark</i> (internet access and display device). Amy will sell with a smart-phone, because smart-phones have cameras and video –good for internet marketing.</p> <p><b>To buy:</b> In this situation, Amy needs digital money. Since she can only buy using a <i>mark</i> item, her only option is to use her <i>mark</i> (internet device) to mine for crypto-currency. If she started early, back in 2009, she could've made good money, fast; but today, 2024, crypto-mining is slow going, unless she has a big <i>server mark</i> (internet access device).</p> <p style="text-align: center;">Finished.</p> <p>The solutions continue on the next page...</p>	<p>The Beast is the United States. So, <b>TO BUY</b>, our fictitious character <b>Donald</b> can use cash (<i>United States</i> printed on each bill). <u>But how will you obtain cash or US currency?</u></p> <p>If he's an evil genius, he'll do as John Gardner did, and get an insider, like Milton Friedman, at the <b>US Federal Reserve System</b> –the system that injects money into the US economy.</p> <p>Now Donald can steal money, because reserve banks earn their own money by distributing earning of open market accounts; they can lend to banks, issue bank notes (<u>distribute cash</u>), process transactions, purchase obligations of non-bank entities, manage federal deposit accounts, and keep up to \$7.5-billion cash on hand. Now Donald can send cash anywhere (or credit cash to any federal bank account).</p>	<p>There are 50 states referred to in the name <i>the United States</i>.</p> <p>If the average Joe wants to make money in the US, he needs to start a business.</p> <p>Opening a business in the US is done at the state level, in any one of the 50 states.</p> <p>After Joe applies for a <b>state business license, or entity number</b> for his new business, the Secretary of State office, or the commerce office or business office will issue Joe a <b>state business license number, in both <u>his name</u> AND in <u>his business' name</u></b>; hence: <b><u>the Number of his Name!!!</u></b></p> <p>❖ <b>Impossibly Genius!</b></p> <p>And to get this information, back in 95 AD, God &amp; Jesus had to travel 1900 years into the future, and back.</p>

A.	B.	C.
<p>(Complete)</p>	<p><b>To Sell:</b></p> <p>But what will Donald sell?</p> <p>All Donald has are 6 names for the Beast (the four names he hasn't used yet are: <i>Babylon, the Great Whore, the Mother of Harlots, and the Great City</i>). Hmm...</p> <p>So, Donald is going to have to take <b><i>Babylon, the Great Whore, the Mother of Harlots</i></b>, and put that whore to work on the streets of <i>the Great City</i>. Now Donald is selling like a citizen of the Beast. Soon the money is pouring in.</p> <p>Now, if Donald is an evil genius, like John Gardner, he's going to want to bribe four of the seven members of the US Federal Reserve Board of Governors, to keep the system safe.</p> <p>(This was humorous, but it is fairly accurate –and it is what, I believe, God intended. <b>In reality, Gardner and Friedman used shell companies –NOT crypto.</b>)</p>	<p><b>Buy &amp; Sell:</b></p> <p>Now Joe has a business license and name, but nothing to buy or sell. So he must return to the question: <i>number of his name?</i></p> <p>The name of the other Beast is <i>John Gardner</i>. The number of <i>his</i> name was 666; it represents 666 corrupt Congressmen, Justices, judges, and business CEOs, who love to be <b>bought and sold</b>. With the <i>Number of his</i> (John Gardner's) <i>Name</i> (the 666 elected leaders, CEOs, judges, Intel chiefs, etc, in Gardner's crime ring) Joe can make big money, and break any US white collar law. But he's going to have to pay; these 666 elite cheaters aren't cheap. But once Joe bribes them, their influence is transferable –he can sell it, as often as he likes, as long as he calls Justice Roberts (or whichever judge or congressman he buys), in advance to tell them how to vote!</p>

Part Two of this solution begins on the next page!



## **“That No Man Might Buy or Sell” 13:17 SECOND HALF CHALLENGE! Integrate Your Businesses**

Now the challenge is to integrate the three businesses, into one, to really make money. Did you figure out the solution? Here it is...

You have three businesses:

A.	B.	C.
A mark business, selling Curses and cures (inoculations) online, using crypto-currency.	A high volume cash theft system, which effectively steals money from the U.S. Federal Reserve System, supplemented by selling a prostitute named Babylon.	Selling access to corrupt elected officials and business leaders.
<b>Question #1A:</b> How can you integrate business A with B and C?	<b>Question #1B:</b> How can you integrate business B with A and C?	<b>Question #1C:</b> How can you integrate business C with A and B?

The answers to questions 1A, 1B and 1C is to do what the Beast, John W Gardner, did (with Milton Friedman’s help)...

Donald sends Babylon to Amy’s place, for Amy to shoot some porn videos, featuring Babylon, using her mark phone camera. But Babylon can’t make porn videos alone, so Joe is going to bribe some celebrities from the 666 to go to Amy’s place and make porn with Babylon. There’s a strong demand for weird porn, on the dark web, or whatever, so they’re going to make some deviant porn too. Joe will file legitimate state business registrations for Donald and Amy’s businesses. Joe takes his unused *number of his name*, **XΞΣ**, and turns it upside down, **ΣEX** spelling *sex*. Joe gives the business name and logo to Donald, for his new mainstream porn channel, featuring Babylon. Joe takes the other symbol, **ΧΞΣ**, and flips it upside down: **ΣΞΧ**. Now the symbol looks like the word *sex* with a backwards “e” where the “e” should be. The backward “e” looks like it represents deviance. “*Deviant sex!*” –the perfect name for Amy’s new deviant porn internet business.

Because Donald is best suited to manage the money, Amy agrees to manage the porn production and distribution. Due to the illegal content, the deviant porn videos will only be able to be accessed and monetized with untraceable crypto-currency. Donald takes all 3 of the business registrations and creates federal accounts for each partner. Now Donald can use the Fed to transfer money between accounts. Donald links the new accounts to a Coinbase centralized exchange, to convert the crypto earned from Amy’s deviant porn site into real currency.

This is how Gardner and the 666 led the world to Hell –to such an extent that God had to create new *Mark Crimes* for all the porn producers and addicts.

**NOTE:** Again, Gardner and Friedman did NOT use crypto-currency. They used shell companies. I used crypto, in this example, to show how the system may have worked in recent years.

# 13:18

## THE FINAL BEAST: John W Gardner

### And His Servants: Milton Friedman and William H Webster

Born eight days apart, in 1912, John Gardner and Milton Friedman were two of the leaders of the 666. To understand John Gardner's evil "success," you have to understand his relationship with Milton Friedman. Friedman had some economic prowess, but Gardner chose Friedman for the 666 for Friedman's knowledge of how the US Department of the Treasury operated.

Between the late 1960s and late 1970s Milton Friedman transitioned into creating and managing John W Gardner's shell companies. But Friedman's value to Gardner was that he had been an advisor to one or more high level US Treasury executives in the 1940s, thus, he had a great understanding of US banking systems. Because Gardner worked with 666 people, he hoped to use the US Federal Reserve System to funnel payments to himself and Friedman, for their advice and assistance.

A year before Friedman retired from the University of Chicago, Gardner arranged for Friedman to win the 1976 Nobel *Memorial* Prize in Economics, for his *consumption theory* (a theory nobody was talking about before the bogus award).

Immediately after retiring from the University of Chicago, Friedman moved to San Francisco, about 25 miles from John Gardner, and joined Gardner on the Stanford University faculty, at the Hoover Institute. But Friedman got an even more important appointment, in 1977, a *visiting scholar* position at the US Federal Reserve Bank of San Francisco, which he kept until his death (2004). At the Federal Reserve, Friedman coordinated payments to his and Gardner's many shell companies, and helped refine Gardner's organized crime machine.

Friedman was not Gardner's only person at the US Fed. Four of the Fed's seven Board of Governors were members of the 666. This arrangement helped finance Gardner's payment for masterminding the biggest heist in world history.

In 1977, an unexpected technological advance created a chance for Gardner and Friedman, both rich men, to become much richer.

In 1977 Japanese inventors introduced the world's first two-way cable TV system, which allowed customers to receive 30-60 TV channels, including pay-on-demand, with features like interactive TV polling, text messaging and credit card payments; **all way back in 1977**. The system, called QUBE, was a cable TV system and a central internet computing system –in one. The first true internet. In a stroke of fortune for US criminals, the system was introduced in the US, after Steve Ross

(CEO of Warner Communications) asked Sony to try their hand at an experimental cable system for US markets. What Japan created was staggering.

QUBE was created by Sony, under the false label of *Pioneer Electronics* (a Japanese company). This was probably necessary because Sony's revolutionary *Betamax*, 1975, was so far ahead of US technology that it put Sony at odds with the entire US film industry, and led to an 8-year legal battle.

QUBE, released in Columbus, Ohio, December 1977, was a huge hit. Quickly, the cable industry knew a QUBE-like TV or internet system would revolutionize computing and TV, and bring commerce right into people's homes.

So, rather than thanking Japan for the brilliant gift, and accepting another humiliation, the US cable industry and military had an idea: "Let's steal the cable/internet from Japan, before they realize what they have!"

But to steal credit for creating the greatest invention of the second half of the 20<sup>th</sup> century would take a proven evil genius. So the cable TV industry turned to the greatest criminal genius in history, the Beast: John W Gardner.

Allowing Gardner and Friedman to regularly rob the Fed was likely done to pay Gardner for making the theft of the internet look like an immaculate act of collective Western genius.<sup>20</sup> I can't tell the full story of how Gardner helped steal the internet here (but I researched, wrote and posted a rough and condensed version of the story at [www.TheZoneResistance.com](http://www.TheZoneResistance.com)). To reinforce the hoax, Gardner created an elaborate false backstory about how the internet was created, and saw to it that frauds like Tim Berners-Lee received medals (Gardner loved medals).<sup>21</sup>

**WILLIAM H WEBSTER.** William H Webster was the Director of the FBI from 1978 to 1987; Director of the CIA from 1987 to 1991; Chairman of the Homeland Security Advisory Council from 2005 to 2020. John W Gardner, from 1978 until his death in 2002, relied on no one more than William H Webster to protect him and the 666. Webster created about 100 shell companies during his life, to receive payments from Gardner and the 666, for ignoring their crimes.

---

<sup>20</sup> Circumstantial evidence suggests Gardner and Friedman were homosexual partners. As I wrote this I learned (1) Satanists are disproportionately homosexual, not necessarily by nature, perhaps due to the initiation, or to spite God; (2) Satanists gravitate to groups who are powerful and wealthy, particularly supremacist groups. The evidence of Gardner's and Friedman's homosexual relationship is speculative. In 1968, Gardner moved to the California campus of Stanford University, where he lived for the rest of his life, and he served on the Stanford board of trustees until 1982. In 1977, Friedman retired from the University of Chicago, and took a position at Stanford's Hoover Institute. This gave Gardner and Friedman daily contact. The San Francisco Federal Reserve giving Friedman a "visiting scholar" position, in 1977, was odd and unlikely, because Friedman had no reputation in California; advancing to the Chicago Fed was more likely, as Friedman taught economics at the University of Chicago for 30 years (at the Chicago Fed, Friedman could have deposited money into his and Gardner's accounts, as he did in SF). Prior to his retirement, Friedman had never lived or worked on the West Coast. A year before Friedman moved to SF, in 1976, California passed the "Consenting Adult Sex Act," which made male gay sex in bathhouses legal. It's unlikely such an unprecedented law would be introduced, or pass, in California, without Gardner's (a California native) support.

<sup>21</sup> Once foreign nations were connected to US internet and cable systems, the US began stealing their technology –but strategically and preemptively accusing the foreign nation(s) of stealing US technology. These preemptive false accusations made America look like the actual conceiver, made US intelligence seem peerless, and likely caused infighting among US adversaries.

## The Number of the Beast



By now you know John W Gardner was the third and final Beast.

John Gardner's number, **600+60+6** (or **666**), *the Number of the Beast*, **represents the easiest means to permanently control wealth and power in the United States** –by corruptly controlling elected politics, the media, business, defense, intelligence....

The 600 represents the bottom tier of a three-tiered organization, comprised of 600 of the most powerful, currently serving US business CEOs, elected leaders, and appointed officials. The 60, the middle tier, represents 60 active and currently serving federally elected or appointed officials, Justices and banking chiefs. The final 6 represents the 6 original leaders of the 666, who were all currently serving CEOs, judges, economists or statesmen. Three of the original six leaders of were White Anglos, three were Jewish.

It is probable that John W Gardner began organizing his 666 well before he became CEO of the Carnegie Corporation, in 1955. The 666 achieved full and dominant power in 1963 or 1964, after JFK was assassinated. In 1972, when Lewis Powell ascended to the Supreme Court, the 666 became an overwhelming juggernaut.

Gardner became the most powerful man in America, in August 1965, when simultaneous to being the CEO of the Carnegie, and leader of the 666, he became the US Secretary of *Health, Education and Welfare* (HEW). Gardner's first full year as US HEW Secretary was 1966. Gardner also served a full year

as HEW Secretary in 1967. But in April 1967, Gardner stepped down as CEO of the Carnegie Corporation. So the only full year he presided over both, the Department of HEW, and the Carnegie Corporation, was 1966.

Gardner resigned from Carnegie in 1967, and resigned as US HEW Secretary in the spring of 1968.

Why?

He had bigger plans.

Gardner only saw himself serving as a CEO, HEW Secretary, and one of the leaders of the 666 until the end of 1966.

The 666 in Gardner's name are the 18 letters in his name, 6+6+6; John Wi + lliam G + ardner. But there was another important set of numbers in his name. The alpha numeric total of his last name is 67: G-7, A-1, R-18, D-4, N-14, E-5, R-18.

Gardner quit Carnegie in 1967, because 1967 was the year he planned to become the undisputed leader of his 666. 67 represented Gardner on top of everyone, as his actions indicate he had always seen himself.

Gardner did not own Carnegie Corporation. He was an appointed CEO, paid a fixed salary -unlike *owner-CEOs* whose incomes are only limited by company profitability.

Once Gardner stepped down as CEO, he could no longer be an official member of his 666. But he *could* oversee operations, as **67** (or just 7), the leader of the 666. Thus, he would make much more money as chief strategist, paid through shells and U.S. Federal Reserve System payments (although Gardner's Federal Reserve payment system may not have been operational until around 1977). Hence, Gardner stepped down from the Carnegie Corporation in April 1967.

Incidentally, although the 666 were a racist organization, there are/were also Black and Brown members of the 666, like Barack Obama. As long as they accepted bribes, and put the interests of White Westerners and themselves above all others, the 666 will allow a few Black and Brown politicians to thrive.

Due to the system's fundamental reliance on dishonesty and selfishness, it is possible for all members of the middle and bottom rungs (the 60 and the 600) to be members without knowing they are members; they *are* simply

because they accept bribes.

In the 666, the preferred forms of bribes are:

1. Money through shells;
2. Board positions, which pay hundreds of thousands or millions of dollars annually, and allow corporate officers, who should not engage with other corporate officers (anti-competitive conflict of interests), to engage with each other;
3. Cash;
4. Large campaign donations;
5. Lavish “gifts”;
6. Crypto;
7. TV time (elected officials and businessmen often take their bribes in TV air time, because national air time can cost millions);
8. Fake social media “hits”;
9. National print press coverage.

Recently, 666 politicians began taking their bribes in gold bars, because gold, in the US, is untraceable.

### **The Number of the Beast**

Gardner is the man credited with conceiving the 666, BUT  $\overline{\chi\xi\varsigma}$  is a number given to the Beast (Gardner) in Revelation, 1800 years before he existed.  $\overline{\chi\xi\varsigma}$  are three Greek alphanumeric symbols which, in Arabic numerals, read: 600+60+6.

Who is in the 666?

### **The 6**

The number 6, the final number in the expression 600+60+6, represents the six original leaders, the executive branch, of Gardner’s 666: **John W Gardner, Nelson Rockefeller, William S Paley, Henry Kissinger, Milton Friedman, and William J Brennan.** Unlike the 60 and the 600, who may not know they serve deceit, evil and Satan, all of *The 6* understood this.

I’m not sure if the 6 founding *executive* positions remained vacant after the original 6 retired or died. I suspect these positions were filled. It is probable that John C Malone became the leader of the 666, after John W Gardner died.

Donald Trump is the current leader of the 666, with or without The 6. Trump's 400+ shell companies dwarf John Gardner's roughly 150 shells.

The original 6 were, by far, the most evil, powerful and effective business force in world history. The new, current generation is just as evil, but **much less** intelligent. That's how it is when your values are deceit, theft and greed –not accuracy, excellence and hard work– your reference and standards are always falling; each successive generation more reckless and dangerous, until it all implodes or explodes.

### **The 60**

The **60** are: (1) FIFTY US Senators (half of the Senate, usually all Republican, but sometimes they need a few Democrats; (2) FIVE Supreme Court Justices; (3) ONE U.S. President; (4) FOUR members of the U.S. Federal Reserve System Board of Governors.

Every US President since Richard Nixon (possibly Johnson) has been a member of Gardner's 666 –EXCEPT Bill Clinton (he may have been, but I found no clear evidence to support that assertion).

The President is NOT the most powerful member of the 666. Yes, Presidents have the most power, in the short term; but if a President defies *The 6* (the people who control American political spending) *that* President will not be re-elected. Candidates who do not agree with the goals of the 666 will not receive campaign funding.

### **The 600**

The **600** includes 218 US Congressional Representatives (218 is a simple majority of Congress; most are Republican, but plenty of Democrats have been in the 666), FBI Director, CIA Director, Homeland Security Director, Fed Chair, Director of the FCC, CEOs of all of the top 100 US companies, key state and federal appellate judges, key state governors, key secretaries of state, Big 6 film and media companies, the Librarian of Congress, CEOs of major U.S. banks and financial services, major defense contractor CEOs, US military chiefs, *Big Tech* CEOs, major oil CEOs, the Postmaster General, Registrar of Copyright, top university presidents, top US law firms, top US newsprint and book CEOs. Because visual media technologies (TV, film, internet) power the Beast, visual tech CEOs tend to have more influence than other members.

## Who Are *Gardner's* 666 Today?

My guess is, the top **6** are:

1. Donald Trump
2. Benjamin Netanyahu
3. John C Malone
4. Michael Bloomberg
5. Rupert Murdoch
6. Elon Musk (or Warren Buffet)

The **60** are:

- a. The current US President Joe Biden,
- b. Five Supreme Court Justices (led by John G Roberts Jr.),
- c. 50 US Senators,
- d. Four of the U.S. Federal Reserve System Board of Governors.

The **600** are probably:

If I were a corporate crime boss, out to steal money, here's who I'd get:

- |  |  |   |
|--|--|---|
| 1. 218 US Representatives;             | 11. Sec of State Anthony Blinken;        | 23. Top 6 computer, TV & phone mfg CEOs;    |
| 2. 25 various appellate judge;         | 12. 13 top tech CEOs;                    | 24. Top 5 music Company CEOs;               |
| 3. 50 state secretaries of state;      | 13. 40 top law firm CEOs;                | 25. Top 4 radio company CEOs;               |
| 4. 66 top general US business CEOs;    | 14. Top 4 Intelligence agency directors; | 26. 10 Presidential Cabinet positions;      |
| 5. 40 top University presidents;       | 15. Top 6 film CEOs;                     | 27. Top 12 national newspaper CEOs;         |
| 6. Top 20 US TV news personalities;    | 16. Top 5 news CEOs;                     | 28. Top 12 Intl. book publishers;           |
| 7. Top 6 TV CEOs;                      | 17. Top 5 social media CEOs;             | 29. Top 12 US Banking CEOs;                 |
| 8. VP Kamala Harris;                   | 18. Top 5 internet Co. CEOs;             | 30. Top 4 Copyright, patent & IP officials; |
| 9. DoJ Dir. Merrick Garland            | 19. Top 5 cable TV CEOs;                 | 31. Top 5 oil company CEOs.                 |
| 10. Top 6 private defense contractors; | 20. Top 3 private shipping services      |   |
|  | 21. Top 5 phone CEOs;                    |   |
|  | 22. Top 5 car company CEOs;              |   |



# The Secret Crimes of John W. Gardner

## PART 1: Creating Israel by Corrupting the Bible

After World War II, Gardner, a psychologist, was hired by the Carnegie Corporation, in 1946. Three years later, in 1949, Gardner was promoted to vice president of Carnegie. How did a man with no business experience become VP of the great Carnegie Corporation in just 3 years?

In WWII, in the OSS, Gardner proved to be a brilliant problem-solver. The biggest problem after WWII was: where to relocate Jews who felt unsafe in Europe? There was no public spirit for forcing Jews on Palestine. So Gardner proposed creating fake Dead Sea Scrolls to cajole public opinion. Gardner led the hoax (1946 to 1956) and wrote the fake chapters and verses. The scrolls did the following: <sup>22</sup>

1. The crime added 27 chapters to Isaiah. <sup>23</sup>
2. The fake Isaiah verses said Jesus would return after Israel was restored (chapters 43 and 44). This caused Americans to support creating Israel, to hasten Christ's return. In truth, the West wanted to create Israel to protect their regional oil interests, and to undertake business and military actions that were illegal in the West.
3. The crime falsely called Jews "chosen" in Isaiah 43:20 and 44:1 (etc).
4. The crime altered much of Deuteronomy, possibly including Deuteronomy 7:6 –which also calls Jews *chosen*.
5. To support the scheme, Gardner backdated New Testament verses into the fake Isaiah verses; including many Revelation verses, and John 12:38, and Jesus' words in Mark 9:44 went to the final verse of Isaiah, 66:24 –inviting the pseudo-logic, "If Jesus quoted the new scrolls, they must be real!" <sup>24 25</sup>
6. The Isaiah fakes **falsely alleged God forgives any crime Jews commit** (Is 43:25, 44:22), and **falsely depicted God as a racist, alleging He'd ransom thousands of Brown Arabs and Black Africans for one Jew** (Is 43:3, 4).<sup>26 27</sup>

---

<sup>22</sup> Some of Gardner's minions have campaigned to say Revelation was written around 70 AD (instead of 95-96 AD), to falsely imply John did not write Revelation, to undermine Revelation's credibility. But in John 21:21-23, Jesus tips us He would return to give John God's Revelation, telling John and Peter that John will *remain* (stay alive) until Jesus returned. John outlived the other disciples.

<sup>23</sup> In Isaiah 66:6, Gardner falsely invokes God to promise to "repay His [Gardner's] enemies: non-whites and non-capitalists.

<sup>24</sup> One of Gardner's strategies was to attribute Jesus' Mark 9:44 quote to Isaiah. This simultaneously gave credibility to the Dead Seas Scrolls and undermined Jesus. The 9:44 quote was uniquely powerful, as Jesus gave us an insider's view of Hell ("**Where their worm does not die and the fire is not quenched**"). But, with the fake Dead Sea scrolls, suddenly it seemed as if Jesus was just quoting Isaiah. Luke 4 and John 12 both say they quote Isaiah, but the quotes were not in the book of Isaiah –until after 1948.

<sup>25</sup> Fraudulently legitimizing fake documents, by backdating and cross-referencing, became standard IP theft practice for Gardner's 666, in Hollywood. I reported and described dozens of instances of this in Briggs v Cameron –the FBI, judge and US authorities did nothing.

<sup>26</sup> Gardner's favorite number was 6. His placement of key chapters/verses in Isaiah indicates: his second favorite number was 4; 3 was his third favorite; 2 was his fourth. These numbers are based on the date of Gardner's birth, and reveal his self-obsession.

<sup>27</sup> In *The Zodiac's Identity Revealed* we learn Gardner knew Revelation 11:19 and 15:3 indicated God rescinded His Covenant. So Gardner likely added the Dead Sea Chapters so Israelis would feel comfortable committing any crime, disregard the Commandments, not do good works, and be damned.

7. The crime added 2 chapters to Habakkuk (chapters 1 and 2). **Chapter 1 portrayed people of Arab descent** (from Chaldea: Syria/Iraq) as **blood-thirsty savages** (1:1-11). Chapter 2 falsely shows God promise Arabs (the Middle East) the “remnant” (Jews and Anglos) will punish/plunder the Arab world, perhaps forever (see 2:2-8).
8. The crime altered the book of *Jeremiah*, such as verses 3:16 and 17 –altered to anticipate the improper creation of Israel, and to suggest God was indifferent about the Ark of the Covenant –to cast God as capricious and cast His word as unreliable.
9. The crime **added chapters 33 to 48 to Ezekiel**, which falsely allege God would restore Israel before the Second Coming.

The list of changes is seemingly endless. All of the changes were made to suit the preferences of Western White supremacists/Satanists.

One of the egregious flaws in the scheme is seen in his first fake chapter, Isaiah 40:22, as Gardner writes of God sitting “*above the circle of the earth*”. But the book of Isaiah was situated centuries before the world knew the Earth was round. Nowhere else in the Bible is this revealed. Even in Revelation 21:1, where John sees that old Earth had died, God and John are careful not to reveal the Earth is round.

April 10<sup>th</sup>, 1948, Millar Burrows announced the finding of the Dead Sea scrolls, purportedly found by Bedouin shepherds (but the Bedouins did not contribute to the scheme), in caves in the West Bank, Palestine, in 1946. <sup>28</sup>

A month later, May 1948, Israel was formed, with America’s support.

In 1949, Gardner became vice president of Carnegie.

The original and true book of Isaiah ended at chapter 39.

With Gardner’s 27 fake chapters, Isaiah now ends at Chapter **66**.

The third 6 in the scheme is the Star of David, with 6 points, and no history in Judaism. As I started this report, Wikipedia’s *Star of David* page explained there was no such star in Jewish history, except perhaps an unexplained orange and yellow star in an obscure 17th century painting. But as I approached completion of this, Wikipedia added many *unknown* examples of the star. The problem... the Star is not mentioned in any known literary sources for 3000 years.

The question is: why would an unknown star be chosen over 12 stars, representing God’s beloved 12 Tribes of Israel?

**Solution:** Because Gardner was the new *boss*, and he wanted a 6-pointed star, formed from 2 interlocking triangles, representing the 3 Anglo and 3 Jewish leaders of the 666.

---

<sup>28</sup> Because the West has “found” so many questionable scrolls over the centuries, all biblical scrolls found by the West going back to the 12<sup>th</sup> century, A.D., should be rejected, and questionable texts going back to 8<sup>th</sup> century BC should be reevaluated.

## PART II: The Gardner Assassinations

From 1963 to 1968, as Gardner rocketed to power, three of America's most notorious assassinations occurred. I believe Gardner conceived and actualized (paid for) the assassinations of US President John F Kennedy, Dr. Martin Luther King, Jr., and Robert F Kennedy. (See the footnote below for a bit more information.)<sup>29</sup>

This theory has what the prior theories lack: a clear, plausible motive.

Why would Gardner kill the President Kennedy?

**Solution:** Because Kennedy, America's first Catholic President, wisely, like Eisenhower, would not let Gardner near his administration. This blocked all of Gardner's and the 666's goals.

A few months after Kennedy's assassination, Gardner formed his *Educational Task Force* for President Johnson. A year later, 1965, Johnson made Gardner the *US Health, Education and Welfare Secretary*. From there, Gardner implemented his national Head Start program.

Why would Gardner kill Martin Luther King, Jr?

**Solution:** To control social messaging to and about Black Americans. With MLK dead, Gardner and the 666 leaders chose all of America's Black leaders and entertainers, by dictating who got TV air time, film and music deals. If you plan to inflict brain damage on children and portray Blacks as buffoons forever, you can't have good leaders getting in the way. Dr. Martin Luther King Jr. would never sit quietly as Gardner used Head Start to harm children, and used the social welfare system to destroy Black families; nor would he sit quietly as the music industry encouraged children to be gangsters and disrespect women. It's also certain Dr. King had the intellect to find it suspicious that 95% of Republicans consistently voted to fund Head Start –a nursery program exclusively for Black and Latino children that *just so happened* to advocate using all the worst practices on Black and Brown babies.

With Dr. King out of the way, never again would an American Black leader organize boycotts and unite churches for social progress.

For money and *audience access*, Gardner's new fake Black leaders and artists (Jesse Jackson, Obama, Sharpton, Spike Lee, Prince, Dr. Dre, Jay-Z...) obeyed all orders.

---

<sup>29</sup> There is no hard evidence to support this, but the circumstantial evidence is strong –as is the *numerical* support. Gardner liked his twin integers (numbers like 66); JFK was killed on **November 22**, 1963 –November is the only twin integer month, 22 is obviously a twin; MLK was killed on April 4<sup>th</sup> (4/4 or 44), 1968; RFK was killed two months later, June 6 (6/6 or 66), 1968. Prior to this, as Gardner began to influence World War II strategy, his double-letter fingerprint first appears on "*D-Day*" (code named: "Operation Overlord").

## **Gardner and the 666 Seize the Vatican**

In the late 1950s John Gardner orchestrated the takeover of the Vatican. The first sign of this occurred on July 1<sup>st</sup>, 1949, when Pope Pius XII issued his *Decree Against Communism*, which excommunicated anyone who espoused communist ideas. This gift to Western capitalists hindered global economic justice for decades.

Two years later, October 1957, Cardinal Angelo Giuseppe Roncalli was elected Pope –the first Pope to take the name “John” in over 500 years. January 25<sup>th</sup>, 1959, less than 3 months as *the Pope*, John XXIII called for an ecumenical council, the first in almost 100 years: *Vatican II*.

“Vatican II,” began in 1962 and ended in December 1965, and altered the Church in ways that violated Jesus’ intent, such as: **(1)** it called for “*institutional renewal*,”<sup>30</sup> changing with the times (*but God’s word does not devolve with man*); **(2)** it urged science to create birth control; **(3)** it decreed bishops have full ordinary power in their diocese to alter Doctrine, to change with the times (*thus, the US/West could have their own rules*); **(4)** it said missionaries should help the social and economic welfare of people (*thus, Gardner would use missionaries to unwittingly contaminate water sources and wells, and impair children’s minds with his Head Start techniques* );<sup>31</sup> **(5)** *Vatican II* attacked God’s word –for example, the *Revelation* document ruled *the Church does not draw her certainty for all revealed truths from Scripture alone; thus, Scripture and tradition must be equally venerated*; **(6)** it called for the Church to embrace modern media, newspaper, TV, film, radio (*thus, Gardner’s Western media team took-over the Vatican*). Once Gardner’s media apparatus was in the Vatican, he used his profiling tools to identify and promote priests with pedophilic profiles, in North, South and Central America.

June 30, 1963, John XXIII died, and Giovanni Montini became Pope Paul VI. A few months later, Paul VI sold his tiara (crown). The buyer placed the tiara on display in Washington DC (USA) –symbolically saying the US owns the Vatican.

Three months into his papacy, Paul VI made establishing a “dialogue with the world” a priority, to justify his future travel. At the time, no Pope had left Italy in over 100 years. Paul VI travelled often –starting with a trip to Israel, January 5<sup>th</sup>, 1964. Paul VI visited many countries, and 6 continents –but not China or Russia.

---

<sup>30</sup> In 1964 Gardner published his second propaganda book “*Self-Renewal: The Individual and the Innovative Society*.” The Church’s renewal documents were approved in October 1965 –a year after Gardner’s book was released.

<sup>31</sup> The subtext of *Vatican II* was God’s word was not timeless, so the Church and God, needed to keep pace with the West’s decline. Thus, the Church helped the US/West hasten Western moral decline.

## Getting Italians Out

Gardner's goals relied on getting *swarthy* Italians out of the Vatican and installing fair-skinned Northern Europeans. Thus, August 6<sup>th</sup>, 1966, Paul VI asked bishops to resign by their 75<sup>th</sup> birthday. In 1970, he asked cardinals to resign at 80. These moves ended centuries of Italian domination, by allowing Paul VI to install 143 cardinals, and altering the number of cardinals who vote. Hence, 3 cardinals appointed by Paul VI became Pope (John Paul I, John Paul II, Benedict XVI).

## Today: Pope Francis

April 2024, I announced I no longer support the Vatican or the Pope, after the Vatican's publishers used the Pope's book *LIFE: My Story Through History* to infringe and proliferate aspects of *Origin Stories*, among other previously cited misdeeds.

May 23rd, 2024, Pope Francis recognized a second miracle attributed to Carlo Acutis, paving the way for Acutis to become a saint. Acutis was a wonderful soul, but recognizing a second miracle, *at this time*, is problematic. Acutis was a young web designer, who made websites that glorified God. But we're in the time when God punishes the West's for using the internet, television and media technology to corrupt the world... Against this, Pope Francis selected a *web designer* –a slap at the face of God, as the selection extols the West's internet as virtuous –it is not.

More, *Vatican News* hosts many articles lauding Western tech corporations. April 16th, 2024, the Vatican posted, "*Artificial Intelligence (AI) and the Church of Africa: An Interview with Fr Joel Nkongolo*," by Friar Paul Samasumo, praising "*Google's AI for Social Good*." In truth, Western business intends no good for Africa, and has done no good. Until this corruption is out of the Vatican, I'll pray privately.

## Pope Francis and 313

*Revelation* primarily associates two numbers with the Beast: **6** and **13**.

Pope Francis is the **266<sup>th</sup>** pope. His papacy began **March 13**, (3/13) **2013**.

*Revelation's* verification keys require this report published **March 13<sup>th</sup>**, 2024.

**March 13<sup>th</sup>, 1825**, Pope Leo XII renewed prohibition on Catholics joining Freemasonry –forever. Leo XII knew Freemasonry was the Satanic center of Western power, so he would not let Catholics join.

**March 13<sup>th</sup>**, 1971, the Zodiac (John Gardner) mailed the letter that initiated his decipher key's *time reversal*, by retroactively taking *credit* for Cheri Jo Bates' murder (see *Zodiac Killer Identity Revealed*, pages 23-25).

**But the real 313 message...** In **313 AD** Rome adopted Christianity. Today, people who signal 313 hope to reverse the clock, to a time near Jesus' birth, when Rome and the poet Virgil openly invented a pantheon of fake White gods (Jupiter, Saturn...), stolen from the Greeks, but physically modeled after themselves.

## John W Gardner's Confession: Gardner Mimics Revelation, As He Confesses To being the Beast -and the Zodiac Killer

March 2024, I learned the Zodiac Killer said, in his first letter, with the 408 cipher: “...in this cipher is my identity.” So I tried solving the Zodiac murders. As you read earlier, I succeeded. The *Zodiac* was John W Gardner.

As the first person to solve (and publish) all of Revelation's mysteries, as I deciphered the Zodiac's clues, I soon knew the Zodiac/Gardner (with Freemasonry) had solved some of Revelation's most important mysteries, because his *decipher master key* revealed his name in a timeline that mimicked Revelation's *Prayer, Song and Ceremony* timeline and the Chapter 13 and 14 timelines, and mimicked Revelation's confirmation keys. But It took me 2 months to notice the decipher key also revealed the date Gardner believed Revelation's *Destruction of the US/West* would occur. In June 2024, I reported the Zodiac's *Event date* was June 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024. But my June interpretation was mistaken...



On his Mount Diablo Map code, above, the Zodiac wrote 3, 6, 9 below his 0 icon. In his *decipher master key* (below), the Zodiac/Gardner placed the 0 in the 6<sup>th</sup> panel from the left (the month position, standard US date nomenclature). This is where one of the MDM code numbers (3, 6, 9) was supposed to go. The Zodiac then placed 24 in the 12<sup>th</sup> panel (the day position), and 24 in the 18<sup>th</sup> panel (the year). But, look closer. He put a 9 (September) in the top row of column 6; an “I” in the second row of column 6 (I, in standard A1Z26 code is 9 = September), and another “I” in the bottom row of column 6.

10	15	8	40	23	9	12	38	9	27	13	44	31	14	30	18	27	33
E	B	E	O	R	I	E	T	E	M	E	T	H	H	P	I	T	I
5	13	3	25	5	0	7	18	4	14	8	24	23	6	14	9	7	24
J	O	H	N	W	I	L	L	I	A	M	R	E	N	D	R	A	G

I now think the Zodiac/Gardner was saying, he wasn't certain if the Event would occur in March, June or September, BUT he felt it was most likely to occur in September.

*FACTOID:* The Zodiac's repeated *paradice* [sic] references in his ciphers, were a reference to 24<sup>th</sup> day, and the 24<sup>th</sup> year. <sup>32</sup>

<sup>32</sup> In the Zodiac's ciphers, *Paradice* [sic] referred to Hell (L is the 12<sup>th</sup> letter of the English alphabet; the double L's in Hell and Gardner's middle name, William, represented 24, a pair of dice, four sixes). (See *The Zodiac killer's Identity Revealed*.)

# THE COMPLETE *REVELATION* SOLUTIONS/INTERPRETATIONS

Revelation's mysteries might total over 1000, if I didn't group related mysteries into single solutions. The Chapter 1 *prayer/song timeline* mysteries could have been dissected into 30+ mysteries; I split it into about 7 questions, and made a separate visual prayer/song timeline (see the *Authorization* section, page 151-154). Chapter 2 also might have been split into 30 mysteries; I made it one. As it is, there are over 250 mystery solutions on the following pages. (This does not include the Mark and Image Crimes solutions.)

Many of Revelation's mysteries have several, or numerous, correct answers, especially Chapter 13. And many mysteries lead to solutions which lead to new mysteries with new solutions, and on, and on... God's infinite solutions reveal his infinite nature, and seem to encourage us to strive to fulfill our intellectual potential. Because these subordinate mysteries seem to go on forever, I tried to limit my solutions to the mysteries that flow from the text. But in many places there are important questions *insinuated* by the Revelation text. I've addressed these -although some of these questions may not fit the *mystery* definition: I view a mystery as a central story detail that is seemingly deliberately constructed to cause readers to wonder about certain peculiarities.

This section is called the "complete" solutions, but important solutions are found throughout this report, including the *Authorization* section.

In the following solutions, chapter numbers are located to the left of the colon (:); verse number(s) to the right. Unless otherwise indicated, all of the chapters and verses cited are from *Revelation*.

For efficiency, the mysteries are framed as relatively simple questions.

## **The Prophetic Timeline Calendar Chapters**

Hidden in Revelation, there are seven calendar/timeline chapter mysteries: chapters 1, 2, 3, 15, 18, 21, 22. Calendar timeline chapter mysteries are mysteries hidden in the chapters, related to the time, sequence or date(s) of events, which collectively reveal secrets that tend to be more consequential than the other chapters and individual mysteries.

The 7 prophetic calendars for chapters 1, 2, 3, 15, 18, 21 and 22 can be solved independently. **Chapter 18 first reveals the year, month, day and hour of the destruction of the US, and possibly the West.** Chapter 21 identifies the date of Jesus' return, and marks the designated/Authorized day(s) to publish this report. Chapters 18 and 22 also confirm the correct day to publish this report. The *dates of Destruction* and *Publication* are confirmed by numerous *confirmation key* solutions.

### Chapter 1

#### 1. **What is the primary purpose of Chapter 1?**

a. Chapter 1 is a prayer, song and ceremony timeline (see pages 151-154, for details and visual timeline), which shows how God receives and appreciates our prayers, songs and ceremonies.

b. Chapter 1 helps identify me as God's servant, designated to solve Revelation. (See the Authorization section for more.)

c. Chapter 1 also subtly introduces the fact that Revelation is about mysteries, symbolism, numbers and prophecy.

#### 2. **Chapter 1 uses the word "seven" twelve times, each time in one of four expressions: *Seven Churches*, *Seven Spirits*, *Seven Lampstands*, *Seven Stars*. What is the purpose of these four "seven" phrases?**

a. As explained in the *prayer/song timeline* section (pages 151-154), two of these phrases, in verse 4, are conceptual *transmitters* (or *conduits* or *relay points*), which transmit prayers and songs, later in the Revelation story; the other ten occurrences of these phrases are timeline markers of spiritual events that occur later in the story. In the first transmitter, in verse 4, the phrase "Seven Churches", is used to relay group/Church prayers to God; the second transmitter in verse 4, the phrase "Seven Spirits," is used to relay individual prayers (and transmit God's responses). This layout represents the different communications pathways between humans and God. The prayer responses in Revelation show God appreciates both forms of prayer (private and group/Church). Praying together magnifies our prayers. But individual prayers are also received and very welcome. Revelation informs us that God does not acknowledge the false Churches. Thus, prayers made in any of the false churches are received as individual prayers, in the Seven Spirits pathway –not the Seven Churches pathway. (See pages 151-154 for more.)



3. **What is the purpose of the “relay” (or “conduit”) and timeline marker points in Chapter 1?**
  - a. They show how much God values the Church, and our prayers, songs, and ceremonies.
  - b. They help establish my Authorization to act under the identity of “4”. (See Authorization section, pages 145-160.)
4. **What is the symbolism of Jesus amid the lampstands, at 1:13?**
  - a. The meaning is Jesus binds the Churches to God, and He is the light of the Church (the lampstands).
5. **Why does John report that Jesus’ feet were “like unto fine brass, as if burned in a furnace”?**
  - a. Because part of the point of Revelation is to show that neither Jesus nor God are White (as they are often improperly presented).
6. **Why is it important, in 1:20, that Jesus informs us that Lampstands represent churches?**
  - a. This, and the Stars in Jesus’ hand, at 1:16, inform us that Revelation will utilize symbolism.
  - b. Later, this helps us interpret 11:4, and understand God has a deep and active relationship with Islam and Judaism.
7. **What else about 1:20 is of central importance to Revelation?**
  - a. Verse 1:20 features the word “mystery” (second word of the verse), presents 2 symbols (stars and lampstands), and explains the meaning of the stars and lampstands –clues there will be mysteries and symbols ahead, and this inform readers the solutions may link to the symbols –which have specific meanings (often multiple specific meanings).

## Chapter 2

**Preface to the Solution...** The single Chapter 2 solution, which solves mystery question #8, is the longest single solution –about 9 pages. There are related or subordinate questions answered along the way, but these are not independent mysteries; they all flow from the original mystery question (#8).

- All of the mysteries of Chapter 2 are addressed in one composite solution: #8.
8. **WHAT IS THE PROPHETIC/REVELATORY PURPOSE OF CHAPTER 2?  
(Or what is the full solution to Chapter 2?)**

a. Chapter 2 is a prophetic timeline of the first 29 years of the third millennium (2001-2029), and a prophetic timeline of the *Tribulation* and/or *The Great Tribulation*. The following 9 pages explain this timeline.

### **THE GREAT TRIBULATION SOLUTIONS**

#### **How did I deduce Chapter 2 is a timeline of the Tribulation?**

The word *tribulation* only appears a few times in the Bible, but it appears about 5 times in Revelation: once in Chapter 1 (1:9), once in Chapter 7 (7:14), three times in Chapter 2. The “Numbers” article in the *Authorization* section, explains the numbers 7 and 1 are God’s identification numbers. The fact that the word *tribulation* appears in both of God’s chapters (1 and 7), and three times in Chapter 2, is significant. Because there were so many instances of the word *tribulation* in Chapter 2, I concluded Chapter 2 was a prophetic calendar, or timeline, of the Tribulation, and/or Great Tribulation.

**NOTE:** The following timelines use the term *the 10 Horns* to refer to the nations God uses to destroy Babylon (the US/West). Chapter 17 explains the 10 Horns were originally 10 nations conquered and ruled by Babylon, who grew to hate Babylon. Verses 17:16 and 17 explain God will use the 10 Horns (modern nations who hate Babylon) to destroy Babylon (“...burn her with fire”; 17:16). In 18:6, God orders the 10 Horns to repay Babylon double. Thus, the 10 Horns serve God. In Revelation God often speaks symbolically, so there may be more or fewer than 10 modern “horns.”

#### **The Chapter 2 “Great Tribulation” Timeline**

In the Tribulation timeline, each verse in Chapter 2 represents a specific year in the beginning of the 21<sup>st</sup> century –the beginning of the third millennium (2001 to 3000) –AND represents a specific event or conflict that occurred that year. Only certain of these verses can be connected to identifiable events of the early third millennium in which we now live. And, like many verses in Chapter 1, at least one of Chapter 2’s verses links to a verse in the later Revelation story timeline (which runs from chapter 4 to 22).

**The Tribulation(s) is/are extremely important for THREE reasons:**

- (1) The Great Tribulation occurs shortly before Jesus’ Second Coming.
- (2) In chapters 7 and 14, and verses 20:4 and 5, we learn some of the

brave and good people who die in the Great Tribulation will be among *the Elect* who will be resurrected by God, during the Second Coming. The Elect are the 144,000 best human souls since the birth of Jesus (separate from the *144,000 Jews*, in 7:4-8), deemed worthy to enter Heaven a 1000 years before all other human souls.

- (3) The US, and possibly the West, is/are destroyed in the Tribulation.

### ***The Tribulation and the Great Tribulation***

The Tribulation can be viewed as having two parts: (1) a moderate introductory tribulation, which leads into (2) the Great Tribulation.

When God and Jesus speak of the *Tribulation* and the *Great Tribulation*, They are speaking of difficult events experienced by certain nations that God views more favorably than most other nations, **or** speaking of consequences God imposes on nations that He generally approves of –although He punished them for various indiscretions.

This does NOT mean that the people of the nations God currently views more favorably are better than the people of the other nations, and this does NOT mean that these people are saved (like the people of most nations, most of them are probably NOT –see solution #234). <sup>33</sup> Revelation reveals this because it appears God wants mankind to know He views the way of life and morality of certain Asian/Eastern nations as imperfect, but much BETTER than the way of life, values and morality of Western nations.

**Revelation, via the mysteries and solutions to chapters 2 and 16, indicates God currently views 3 groups of people most favorably:**

- (1) Asian/Eastern nations (particularly China and Russia, who God has a generally favorable opinion of BOTH their leaders and their people);
- (2) The people (but NOT the leaders) of some Middle Eastern and African nations;
- (3) Palestine where God is pleased with the Palestinians' courage, perseverance and values.

In contrast to the Tribulation and Great Tribulation (which God imposes on nations He views fairly favorably), with the ***Bowls of Wrath*** (or ***Plague***

---

<sup>33</sup> Being saved has little do with going to church, or mosque, or temple. Being saved requires being kind to others and doing good works –NOT because you want eternal life, but because you care about others. If you are uncertain, PLEASE, read Isaiah 1:17 and Matthew 25:31-46. Being saved also surely requires not hating people who are different from you.

*Bowls*), described in Chapter 16, God imposes additional consequences on nations He is more displeased and angry with. God DOES love many of the people in the regions where He releases His Wrath/Plague Bowls. However, as the narrative of chapters 14, 15 and 16 indicates, God views these countries as deviating too far from what is acceptable. The reason God seems angry at many parts of the Middle East is (1) they endeavored to become too close or similar to the US/West; (2) the political and business leaders in these nations adopted the US's corrupt practices; (3) the leaders brutalized their people or encroached on their people's reasonable freedoms.

Revelation, Chapter 2 indicates the *Tribulation* and *Great Tribulation* events began in **2009** (2:9), with the Gaza War, in Palestine and Israel; and in **2010** (2:10), with the Arab Spring, in North Africa and the Middle East; and in **2022** (2:22), with Covid-19 problems in Russia and China, AND a conflict between Russia and Ukraine (and the West), AND a conflict between China and the West over Taiwan.

Of these three events, the first two (the war in Gaza, and the Arab Spring), centered in the Middle East and Africa, are the initial events of ***the Tribulation***.

But ***The Great Tribulation*** centers on events that began in 2022 (2:22), and struggles in Asia (particularly Russia and China). BUT, because events from the first Tribulation erupted again during or near the Great Tribulation (October 2023, a new war between the Palestinians and the Israelis erupted; the second Arab Spring began around 2018 and continues to this day), **the war in Gaza and the second Arab Spring are also part of the Great Tribulation.**

Although Revelation indicates (1) the 7 true Christian churches, (2) Islam, and (3) Judaism are the three correct religions through which to worship, commune with and understand God, Revelation informs us God is angry with these religions for wandering too far from His instruction and law. These solutions, particularly the Chapter 16 solutions, suggest God is unhappy with essentially every nation on Earth, but *least unhappy* with the nations of Asia, especially China and Russia, who have fought Western interference, tried to stay true to their values, tolerated less corruption among the wealthy and powerful, tended NOT to use technology to brainwash and deceive their

people, tended to avoid interfering with other nations, and have respected the rights of their people –at least more so than the West and the Middle East.

## **The Tribulation**

**The Tribulation only involves certain events that transpired in Palestine and Israel, the Middle East and Africa, in 2009 and 2010.**

In Chapter 2, the word “tribulation” appears in 3 verses. The first two of these verses, 2:9 and 2:10, pertain to the first Tribulation. Here are details:

- I. Verse **2:9** = **2009** (year). This verse refers to the Gaza War, December 27<sup>th</sup>, 2008 to January 18<sup>th</sup>, 2009. We know, in this instance, God supports the Palestinians, and not Israel, simply by referring to the actual verse. 2:9 reads:

“I know your works, tribulation and poverty (but you are rich); and I know the blasphemy of those who say they are Jews and are not, but are a synagogue of Satan.”

- In this verse, God is clearly saying the Jews are no longer adhering to God’s laws and they are fake and Satanic. But the Palestinians tend to be rich in character and love for God.
- About 1,400 Palestinians were killed, but only 13 Jews, in this short war.

- II. Verse **2:10** = **2010** (year). This verse refers to the birth of the Arab Spring, December 17<sup>th</sup>, 2010, when Tunisian street vendor, Mohammed Bouazizi, set himself on fire to protest corruption and evil in Tunisia. The incident reverberated with millions in the Muslim/Arab world, who wanted reasonable rights, and corruption, evil and unfairness out of their governments. The governments of these countries killed and jailed many protestors. Verse 2:10 reads:

“Do not fear any of those things you are about to suffer. Indeed, the Devil is about to throw some of you into prison, that you may be **tested**. And you will have Tribulation 10 days. Be faithful until death, and I will give you the crown of life.”

- Muslims should notice Jesus, God’s son, sided with them, and promised them eternal life, for loving His Father, centuries before Islam was born.
- Although it is called the *Arab Spring*, this movement for greater rights, fairness and less corruption, spread to some African nations.
- By *10 days* God means 10 years: the first and second Arab Spring.

## **The Great Tribulation Timeline**

**The Great Tribulation is an unprecedented series of events, which includes the destruction of the US (Babylon), likely the destruction of Israel, and very possibly the destruction of the West and Japan.**

The Great Tribulation consists of two, possibly three components:

1. Two years (2022 and 2023) of difficult events in specific regions.
2. The Destruction of Babylon (the US; possibly the West) in 2024.
3. Tough days, in certain regions, through 2024, 2025 and 2026.

After these 5 years (2022, 23, 24, 25, 26), Jesus' Second Coming should occur in late 2027 (the exact date is given in Chapter 21).

**The Great Tribulation only concerns specific difficulties that transpire in a few regions, primarily in the East. These regions are:**

- (1) Primarily, **Asia**, where China and Russia experienced difficult Covid-19 issues and military conflicts with the West. [Other nations may have been impacted by the Tribulation for becoming too close to the US/West.]
- (2) Secondly, **Gaza, Palestine and/or Israel**, where the Palestinians have been persecuted by the Israelis (who serve the US and West) for decades.
- (3) Tertiarily, **The Middle East and Africa**, where governments with strong ties to the US and West (such as Jordan, Lebanon, Sudan...), became increasingly corrupt and unfair to their citizens.

### **How did I conclude 2:22 refers, primarily, to China and Russia?**

For two reasons:

- (I) In Chapter 2, the first of three messages to the angels, which Jesus dictates to John, are to angels in Asia Minor (now Turkiye), but 2:22 is located in the fourth message section of Chapter 2, directed to the angel of **Thyatira** –in Asia (proper), the continent, home of Russia, China, North Korea, Iran and other nations that may yet play central roles in this story.
- (II) Verses **2:20-23** pertain to a woman named Jezebel (the US) who has a corrupting influence over others. Both of the principal nations (China and Russia) tried to expand ties to the US in the decades leading to 2022; during this period, they also dealt with internal problems connected to US influence.

How did I conclude **2:22** refers to Russia and China getting “sick,” or more Tribulation problems (military conflicts, Covid-19 problems) from engaging with the US? By reading the verse. Verse 2:22 reads:

“Indeed, I will cast her into a **sickbed**, and those who commit adultery with her into **great tribulation**, unless they repent of their deeds.”

The tribulation (or *sickbed*) that Jesus gave China and Russia, in 2022, for their engagements with the US and the West (Jezebel) was Covid-19 problems. During 2022, China had a very lengthy lockdown, with substantial public outcry. Russia had an unusually high number of deaths. But Covid-19 problems were just the first half of Russia and China’s tribulation...

### **Great Military Tribulation**

In 2022, Russia and China entered *Tribulation conflicts* with the US (and the West). The Tribulation conflicts, initiated in 2022, involving China and Russia were:

- 1) **RUSSIA.** In 2021, Russia announced it possessed hypersonic technology and weapons. Since hypersonics allowed Russian warheads to reach the US and the West much faster than NATO’s systems, the US and NATO initiated action to bring Ukraine into NATO –this would allow NATO to position nuclear weapons on Russia’s borders, to strike Russia faster. In response, **February 24<sup>th</sup>, 2022, Russia initiated military action to reclaim Ukraine**, and sent tens of thousands of troops into Ukraine, to circumvent NATO’s plan. This Russian/Ukraine conflict has continued to this day. The US and NATO have supplied Ukraine most of its money, weapons and ammunition. Laterally, the US and the West have placed heavy sanctions on Russia and nations that do business with Russia.
- 2) **CHINA.** In 2020 Covid-19 struck the world. To help, China provided ventilators and masks to much of the world. As a consequence of worldwide Covid-19 lockdowns, the world suffered serious microchip shortages, which interrupted or delayed production of cars, computers, TVs and more. Because the US had been deeply engaged in, and reliant on, intellectual property theft, for generations, it lacked the know-how to produce these advanced

chips. So, to secure chips for themselves, the US/West resolved to either (1) seize Taiwan (the world's largest microchip producers), or (2) make Taiwan a close ally. The problem with either course was: Taiwan and China had been working to peacefully reunite, for years. (Taiwan was part of China until 1624, when Western allied *Dutch East India Company* seized the land.)

Next, August 2<sup>nd</sup>, 2022, US Senator Nancy Pelosi visited Taiwan, signaling the US recognized Taiwan as independent nation, separate from China. Two days later, **August 4<sup>th</sup>, 2022, China initiated military exercises off the coast of Taiwan**, signaling back that Taiwan was part of China. Chinese and Western boats and planes have had semi-regular hostile encounters ever since.

Of the three Chapter 2 *tribulation verses*, only verse **2:22** connects to the later Revelation story. Again, 2:22 represents the year 2022. 2022 is the first year referred to by the first Bowl of Wrath event, in Chapter 16, verse 2 (see the Chapter 16 solutions). Thus, we know the Bowl of Wrath events are connected to the Great Tribulation, via the time period.

**Bowls of Wrath.** Meanwhile, Chapter 16 informs us of the Wrath Bowl consequences God began imposing, in 2022, on the US and the West (where Covid-19 *also* had a devastating impact). 16:2 shows God inflicted the US and the West with Mpox, a disease spread primarily among young, gay men. Unlike the US, where there were over 30,000 reported cases of Mpox (with the US leading all countries, by far), there were only 2 cases in Russia, and 1100 in China. These *wrath* punishments (for countries God was very unhappy with) continued in 2023, in the Middle East, India, the US and the West.

### **The Great Tribulation Moves into 2023**

Verse **2:23** pertains to an immoral woman named *Jezebel* (the US/West), who is corrupting members of Jesus' flock. In verse 2:23 Jesus says:

**“And I will kill her children with death. And all of the Churches will know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works.”**

In the tribulation timeline, 2:23 references the fact that child mortality rates increased in the US in 2023, for the first time in 20 years.



In the Tribulation Timeline, verse 2:23 represents the year 2023. Verse 2:23, via the year 2023, is tied to Chapter 16, verses 3, 4, 8, 10 and 12. This connection is important because it shows God continued to impose new punishment on the US and West in 2023, but imposed no new *tribulation* on China, Russia and Asia after 2022. This is discretely explained in Chapter 2 verses 22-24, as Jesus promises not to give Thyatira (Russia, China and the other 10 Horns) any new punishment in the second half of the Tribulation:

- A. In verse 2:22 (2022), the *Great Tribulation* (Covid-19 and military or social conflict in Asia) is introduced. Meanwhile, in 16:2, in 2022, Mpox is inflicted on the West, as they also struggle with Covid-19;
- B. In verse 2:23, God promised the US (Jezebel) to *kill her children with death* (increase infant mortality rates). But God imposed no new punishment on the East (China, Russia...) in 2023.
- C. In verse 2:24, God promises **not** to give Thyatira (China, Russia and the other 10 horns) further tribulation:

*“But to you I say, and to the rest in Thyatira, as many as do not have this doctrine,<sup>34</sup> and have not known the depth of Satan, as they call them, I will put on you no other burden.”*

The fact that in verse 2:23 (...*And all of the Churches will know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts...*) Jesus expects the churches of the world to know He is God’s Son, supreme, from the fact that He killed few children of an immoral woman, is odd and unlikely. Even if Jesus had directly identified the *Tribulation*, this would not reduce doubt among non-Christian churches about Jesus, because human history is full of tribulations. This verse is obviously *odd and unlikely* in this Tribulation Timeline, because the powerful second half of this verse (“...*And all of the Churches will know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts...*”) was not intended to illuminate the Tribulation timeline; rather, it was/is intended to illuminate the Chapter 22 *Destruction of Babylon confirmation calendar*, which connects to Chapter 2 via Chapter 3, and via similarities between verse 2:23 and 22:12. (This is explained in the Chapter 22 solutions.)

---

<sup>34</sup> The “doctrine” Jesus refers to is found 10 verses earlier, 2:14, where Jesus speaks of “*the Doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balak to put a stumbling block before the children of Israel...*” In 2:14, Jesus is speaking of the US and the West’s history of interfering with non-Western nation’s affairs, and other evil actions addressed in Revelation. Thus, in 2:24, Jesus is saying China and Russia do not engage in these evil practices, so God will impose no further punishment.

**NORTH KOREA AND IRAN.** Much of the *Tribulation Timeline* and the *Chapter 18, 21 and 22 Date of Destruction solutions* appear to also apply to North Korea and Iran. Iran and North Korea have had seemingly serious problems with how they treat their people. Simultaneously, Iran has been a world leader in modeling courage and international citizenship, as they stood up to the US and Israel to help defend Iraq and Palestine, and, on their own soil, they fought generations of interference and sabotage from the West. North Korea has also been a model of courage and perseverance, as they also fought Western interference and economic sabotage.

### **Bonus Mystery Solution!**

One of the most important questions hidden in Revelation (*hidden* because it does not flow from the text) is: **Why does God ask the 10 Horns to destroy the US/West when God could effortlessly do it himself?**

**Solution:** In Chapter 12, and elsewhere in Revelation, God discretely explains that He allowed the Earth to shape its own system of nature: *Mother Nature*. (This is explained in “The Heart of Revelation”, pages 143 and 144.) But the dominant feature of Earth’s natural system is *survival of the fittest*, the strong survive. So, to respect this, God does not intervene to help us until we show adequate perseverance. (See solution #112b and #86.) Thus, in respect for the requirements of nature -and to help them develop strong character- God made Moses and the Jews wander 40 years before He delivered them to the Promised Land. So, in the current situation, where a powerful criminal nation has bullied an beguiled the world, it seems God expects the strong nations to gather their resolve and liberate themselves, and the world.

### Chapter 3

#### 9. **What is the secondary revelatory purpose of Chapter 3?**

- (The primary purpose is disclosed in solution 11.)
- a. Chapter 3 is a prophetic calendar, which represents either the beginning of the fourth millennium, 3001-4000, on the Gregorian calendar; or the beginning of the seventh millennium, 6001-7000, on the Yin calendar. Each verse likely represents a year (3001, 3002, 3003...), or a decade. (6010, 6020...). The fact that verse 3:12 links to 21:2 and 22:4, when

New Jerusalem comes down from Heaven, suggests life on Earth will end between 3012 and 3120, Gregorian, or 6012 to 6120, Yin (3314 to 3422, Gregorian). We know the Earth and humanity will survive until this timeframe, because, in Chapter 20, God promises mankind, roughly, a thousand years of peace –without Satan. Mankind’s final years begin after God re-releases Satan (Chapter 20). This is my best interpretation of the evidence. HOWEVER, Chapter 4 does not provide a glaring clue of coming disaster (like verse 2:23), so it is impossible to know if my interpretation is correct and/or exactly when the end happen.

10. **In 3:12, what are the implications of the phrase “go out” in the passage, “He who overcomes, I will make him a pillar in the temple of My God, and *he shall go out no more*”?**
- a. This may suggest God sends *beings* who reside in Heaven on special assignments –outside of Heaven (more about this later).

### **THE KEY TO REVELATION**

11. **What is the *key* mystery/aspect linking Chapter 3 to the other chapters in Revelation –and the Bible –and to the *Destruction of Babylon calendar/timeline, and Second Coming calendar/timeline* in chapters 18 and 21, respectively?**
- a. Chapter 3 represents a KEY, which links to and opens other chapters (particularly Chapter 22). Revelation is 22 chapters long. Thus, to indicate Chapter 3 is a *key* to open Chapter 22, Chapter 3 is also 22 verses long. Chapter 3, verse 7, tips us that chapter 3 is a key, and verses 3:7, 3:8 and 3:20 mention *opening and shutting doors* –to tip us that Chapter 3 opens doors to other chapters in Revelation (or chapters of other books of the Bible!), to transport aspects of verses in one chapter to verses in different chapters or books. BUT, it appears God only wants us to transfer verses that have the same numbers (transfer 5:13 to verse 7:13), or verses that share a *key phrase*, (e.g., transfer Revelation 1:8 to 21:6 or to 22:13, because they all contain the phrase “**I am the Alpha the Omega...**”).
- This is done to show God’s word is timeless and transfers across time and space, and show He will always be a God of good and Justice –it also encourages us to reflect on the Bible as a whole.

Here's how this concept works... (if you read the *Prayer, Song and Ceremony Prophetic Timeline*, pages 151-154 of the Authorization section, what follows will be easier to understand):

Verse 3:1 links to 1:4, via the phrase "Seven Spirits." Chapter 3 does this to borrow verse 1:4's *Seven Spirits* "transportation" or "teleportation" power (see pages 151-154), **to move verse numbers and verse meanings from one location to another.**

Now, with 1:4's *teleportation* power, Chapter 3 can move (teleport) verse numbers or meaning from one chapter to another, or to another book of the Bible, if the two verses share the same number, or the same (or very similar) key phrase. God seems to want believers to see the connection between events in the Bible, and their lives, and the world around them. **But don't manipulate this, to alter God's word or intent.**

#### **Verse 2:9 and 3:9 (Fake Believers)**

- In 2:9 and 3:9, Jesus speaks of those **"...who say they are Jews and are not."** Here, Jesus speaks to modern fake religious leaders/believers (Christians, Muslims, Jews) who invoke God to incite anger, oppress and do evil.

#### Chapter 4

- To reduce confusion, six of the solutions to Chapter 4 have been moved toward the end of these solutions. (See solutions #244 to #249.)
12. **Why is God described as "like a" Jasper or Sardius stone (which are typically darkish brown and burgundy)?**
    - a. From the moment John arrives in the symbolic-Heaven, presented in Revelation chapters 4 to 19, Revelation begins using representations and symbols to attack improper representations to God. Thus, because God would eventually be improperly portrayed as a White man, in verse 4:3 God is depicted as jasper and sardius stone colored (likely also inaccurately). I suggest God is being intentionally inaccurate, because He is referred to as "One" in 4:3, and not God. Because God is infinite and holy, He is any color He wishes, at any time and place.
  13. **Why is God's vague color described, but not His physical appearance?**
    - a. Because usually, in the Bible, God appears to humans in representational form; but in this scene, on His throne in Heaven, any

descriptions of Him would indicate that whatever is described is God's true form. (But all representations of Heaven, in Revelation, chapters 4 through 19, are symbolic, not literal.)

14. **What is/are the reason(s) we should be wary about any literal interpretation of Heaven, and the characters therein, based on what is depicted or described in Chapter 4?**

- a. Literal interpretation of symbolic characters and a representational setting is nonsensical.
- b. Unlike elsewhere in Revelation, where John says he witnessed what he is describing, he does not declare he witnessed anything in the Heaven setting in Chapter 4 ("Immediately I was in the Spirit; and behold, a throne set in heaven..."). Typically, in Revelation, when John sees an extraordinary event, he makes an "I saw" declaration.
- c. In 4:2, before John goes to Heaven, he says he was "in the Spirit." This transformation, into the *Spirit*, happens 4 times in Revelation (at verses 1:10, 4:2, 17:3, 21:10), before unusual events occur. Only on two of these occasions does John clearly say he witnessed these things (upon seeing Jesus, alive, 1:12, 13, John says "I saw..."; upon seeing New Jerusalem, 22:8, John says, "And I, John, Saw these things, and heard them"). Because Chapter 4 lacks this *witness* support, it should not act as a literal measure of Heaven or any beings therein.

15. **Why is verse 4:11 one of the most important verses in the Bible? In 4:6 and 7, WHAT do the Four Living Creatures represent?**

- a. Because verse 4:11 solves some of the most important mysteries of the universe: "...For You created all things, and by Your will they exist and were created."

16. **In 4:8, why do each of the 4 Living Creatures have 6 wings?**

- a. To connect the Four Living Creatures to the 24 Elders (6x4=24), to reinforce that these two sets of characters represent one character. (See solutions 244-249, and the *Authorization* section).

### Chapter 5

17. **In Chapter 5, what is the symbolism of (1) the "sealed scroll" story, (2) Jesus being deemed worthy to take the sealed scroll from**

**God's hand, (3) the Four Living Creatures and the 24 Elders then singing a song about Jesus' worthiness?**

18. Those elements are included to create a symbolic parallel between God's sealed scroll, which no one can read until Jesus opens it, and God/Jesus' Revelation being included in the Bible, yet closed and indecipherable, until God found me worthy to try to open it.
19. **In 5:6, what does the lamb with seven horns and seven eyes, who is standing, although he appears "slain" represent? And what is the most consequential aspect of 5:6?**
  - a. The figure represents the unity of God and Jesus; the lamb is Jesus, the 7 eyes and 7 horns are God (see the *Numbers* section). The most consequential aspect of 5:6 is: chapters 4-11 occur before Jesus' birth on Earth, yet, in 5:6, Jesus is alive in Heaven, eons before his birth.
20. **What do the 100,000,000 (10k x 10k) angels represent?**
  - a. Countless humans who have earned eternal life, through Jesus.

Chapter 6

Chapter 6 pertains to events, characters and iconography from the early Christian era (first century A.D.).

21. **In 6:1, which living creature says, "Come and see"?**
  - a. The lion-like creature. The phrase "voice like thunder" informs us the lion spoke.
  - After this, we use deduction and *process of elimination* to determine which other characters say "come and see."
22. **In 6:2, who rode on the white horse?**
  - a. Jesus
23. **In 6:3, which living creature says, "Come and see"?**
  - a. The calf-like creature.
24. **In 6:4, who rode on the red horse?**
  - a. Satan
25. **What is the symbolism of 6:4?**
  - a. Satan rides on a red horse, carrying a sword, out to "take peace from the Earth." The *evil warrior* symbolism is to remind us that Satan legendarily waged war in Heaven and was cast down to Earth, where

- he wages war against God for the souls of mankind.
26. **In 6:5, which living creature says, “Come and see”?**
    - a. The man-like creature.
  27. **In 6:5, who rode on the black horse?**
    - a. The archangel Michael.
  28. **What do the Four Horsemen in 6:2-8 represent?**
    - a. They represent a REVERSE sequence of events and possible spiritual fates for mankind. Jesus, the first rider, represents true salvation by faith and works; Satan, the second rider, represents the counterforce to Jesus, out to lead mankind to Hell; the archangel Michael, third, represents the path to Heaven, before Jesus (via faith, works, maybe sacrifices); the Greek gods, Death and Hades, last, represent pre-Judeo-Christian belief systems that were interesting but led to spiritual death, after we died in flesh.
  29. **In Chapter 6, what is the significance of verses 4, 5 and 6, positioned side by side?**
    - a. Verse 4 shows Satan’s arrival into the lives of mankind; 6:5 shows the archangel Michael holding the scale, assessing man’s fitness to enter the kingdom of Heaven; 6:6 depicts a voice selling a quart of wheat or three quarts of barley –for a greatly overpriced sum (a denarius was the amount of money an able-bodied man should earn for a day’s work: 6 hours in Rome, in 211 B.C.). BUT, this sequence is intended to be viewed in REVERSE order (we know this because, chronologically, Death and Hades come first, then Michael, then Satan, then Jesus), to show Satan using money to lead mankind away from God. In reverse, we see the denarius appearing in Rome in 211 B.C. The effect of money on Western civilization was so corrosive that the archangel Michael (symbolic of God’s judgment) was forced to condemn a greater share of souls. Only after the introduction of money, in the West (according to the sequencing), does Satan enter the lives of mankind. Thus, to counter Satan, Jesus comes to Earth.
    - This reverse look is sequentially, not historically, accurate (Satan appeared in the Bible before 211 BC). But this is not mistaken. God seems to have done this to show money’s terrible impact on

Westerners. If this is due to genetic or social or factors is unclear. We know God is commenting about the West because the verses feature a **Roman denarius**, and not a shekel, etc.

30. **What is the point of 6:6?**

- a. Revelation 6:6 is the *Beast verse* (666). The point of this verse is to show how quickly and effectively Satan used money to corrupt mankind; Satan is introduced in 6:4, and two verses later he's seemingly everywhere (his voice in the midst of the 4 Living Creatures). The introduction of money in the West, around 500 BC, and the denarius around 210 B.C., about when Satan appears on Earth, indicates Satan's primary tool for leading humans to ruin was money. Verse 6:6 is, of course, *Chapter 6, verse 6*; the third six (necessary to express 666) is found in the definition of "denarius" – a coin created to equal what a man should earn for a day's work – which was 6 hours, in Jesus' day.

31. **In 6:7, which living creature says, "Come and see."**

- a. The eagle-like creature.

32. **What is 6:9, the fifth seal, about?**

- a. The persecution of the early Christians, in Rome (49AD to 250 AD).

33. **What does 6:11 indicate?**

- a. God knows when the correct number of people necessary to begin the first resurrection will be achieved.

34. **What event does 6:12-16, the sixth seal, describe?**

- a. The eruption of Mount Vesuvius, in 79 A.D. –about 10 years before John helped write Revelation.

### Chapter 7

35. **In verse 7:3, why would God tell the four angels He sent to harm the earth, "Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, not the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads"?**

- a. Because harming the planet harms the inhabitants; and if the inhabitants are killed before they are saved, the battle is lost.

36. **Why are 7:9 and 10 perhaps Revelation's most important verses?**



- a. Verses 7:9 and 7:10 leap into the future (see the Prayer/Song Timeline, pages 151-154), and give us a glimpse of the final *White Throne Judgment*, and reveal God gives eternal life to anyone, of any religion or race, who is not evil and who does sufficient good works. Thus, worshipping God is not required to get into Heaven. This means we can *be ourselves* in Heaven (logically, if people made it into Heaven without worshipping God, or knowing how, this means worshipping God is not required –being thoughtful and kind to others is).
- 7:13 and 7:14 are explained in the *Authorization* section, on the lower half of page 158.
- The solution to 7:14, “what is the Tribulation and/or Great Tribulation?” is found in the Chapter 2 solution, pages 66-74.

### Chapter 8

37. **What is Chapter 8’s overarching story of about?**
- a. The chapter documents the major historical events that allowed for the advent of mankind (whether by direct creation, or God creating a system where evolution is possible); thus, the first event is the impact of the Chicxulub asteroid, 66-million years ago, which killed off the dinosaurs, making way for mammals, and later, humans.
38. **In 8:1, what does the half hour of silence before the first trumpet represent?**
- a. Silence for the billions of creatures that will die when the first trumpet sounds and ends the dinosaurs’ reign on Earth; billions of creatures God sacrificed to create mankind.
  - b. The vast expanse of time that elapsed before life on Earth began.
39. **In 8:2, who are the 7 angels?**
- a. The angels of the seven Churches.
40. **What unnamed event does 8:7 describe, ushered in by the sounding of the first trumpet?**
- a. The Chicxulub asteroid collision into Earth, 66 million years ago, which killed off the dinosaurs.
41. **What is the event described in verses 8:8 and 8:9, ushered in by the sounding of the second trumpet?**

- a. The Gakkel Ridge Caldera super-volcanic eruption, 1.1 million years ago. This event coincides with the advent of the “Homo” line of humans (which led to homo sapiens), known for their larger brains. God seems to have created the Gakkel Ridge eruption to create conditions that would select for greater creativity and larger brains.
42. **In 8:10 and 11, what described but unnamed event followed –and was ushered in by- the sounding of the third trumpet?**
- a. The Abu Hureya (or *Wormwood*) comet impact/blast, roughly 12,800 years ago (10,800 BC).
- Currently, some *know-it-alls* might say there is no known cosmic event named *Wormwood*. The problem with this is the first known human language, Sumerian, only dates back to 3500BC, and their written language (also the oldest) only goes back to 3100 BC. But the Abu Hureya/Wormwood event dates back to 10,800 BC, over 7000 years before mankind had any language known today –so there could be no written records of the event’s name. God is saying He named the comet *Wormwood*.
43. **In 8:12, what geological event is marked by the fourth trumpet, and what epoch is marked by this geological event?**
- a. The fourth trumpet ushered in the volcanic eruption of 536 AD (theorized to have been one eruption in the northern hemisphere around 536 A.D., and another eruption near the equator in 539). The trumpet and eruption mark the fall of the Western Roman Empire.

#### WOES & TRUMPETS

44. **In Chapter 8, the first trumpet sounds, along with the first trumpet of woe. About how long does a period of woe last?**
- a. Initial evidence suggests periods of woe last about **685 to 700** years. [The first woe beginning was announced after the fourth trumpet, in 536 AD; the first woe ended after 1264 (about 728 years after the first woe was announced). The second woe started in 1264, and was announced as ending after the 1906 San Francisco Earthquake (about 642 years later)]. But the third *period of woe* should be much shorter, because after the Second Coming, 20:3 says Satan will be removed from Earth, and not deceive nations for a thousand years.

## Chapter 9

45. **In 9:1, what described but unnamed event was ushered in by the sounding of the fifth trumpet?**
- a. The Great Comet of 1264.
46. **What about the year 1264 is curious?**
- a. It is roughly 1260 years after Jesus' birth. Relevant because, in Revelation, God repeatedly uses the interval of 1260 years to mark key anniversaries (e.g., 1260 years from the 12 Tribes of Israel leaving Egypt to Jesus' birth).
47. **In 9:2 and 3, what actual event does the "smoke" refer?**
- a. Indonesia's Samalas volcano (erupted circa 1255).
48. **Indonesia's Samalas eruption of 1255 and the great comet of 1264 occurred close to what event that is centrally related to Revelation?**
- a. The rebirth of the Holy Roman Empire (1254).
49. **In 9:3 and 4, locust attack the Earth, but are instructed not harm the grass, any green thing or trees; they are only to attack people without the "seal of God." What does this mean?**
- a. The locusts refer to the many French inquisitors who were dispatched to torture non-Christians in the Holy Inquisition, beginning in 1252. Inquisitors were not authorized to kill, just torture, once, as long as it did not result in loss of life or limb.
50. **What is the point of verse 9:4?**
- a. 9:4 mocks Pope Innocent IV for pretending to promote Godly values and pretending to respect life, when he initiated the torture of Muslims and Jews.
51. **In 9:5, what historical events does the line "they were not given authority to kill them, but to torment them" refer?**
- a. In 1252, Pope Innocent IV's authorized "limited" use of torture on Muslims and Jews (and others). However, these permitted uses of torture often resulted in death and dismemberment.
52. **9:5 describes the "torment of a scorpion when it strikes a man." 9:10 describes the tails of scorpions, "and their power to hurt**

***men 5 months.” 9:8 says, “They had hair like woman’s hair, and their teeth were like lions’ teeth.” To what do these verses refer?***

- a. 9:10 refers to a flagrum whip; a fairly short whip with 3 or 4 thongs (lashes), with pieces of metal tied into the thongs, designed to rip the flesh. Recovering from flagrum whippings could take 5 months and cause horrible scarring. (In 9:8, the thongs are like women’s hair; the pieces of metal, like lion’s teeth.)

**53. In 9:6, to what does “men will seek death and will not find it...” refer?**

- a. It refers to how people who were being tortured during the inquisition prayed for death.

**54. To what do the *breastplates*, *wings* and *chariots* and *horses* mentioned in verse 9:8 refer?**

- a. They refer to instruments of torture used in the Holy Inquisition. The *breastplate* refers to the ‘breast ripper”, which ripped off or mutilated and/or disfigured women’s breast. *Wings* refers to the *strappado*, a method of torture in which a person’s arms were tied behind their back, with rope at their wrists; the person was then elevated and dropped until his arms dislocated or severed. *Chariots* and *horses* refer to the invention and use of the *wooden horse*, a torture tool that resembled a horse and caused horrific pain and sometimes death.

**55. 9:11 says, “...they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in Hebrew is Abaddon (Satan).” What is the meaning of this?**

- a. This means Pope Innocent IV acted as a Satanic *king* by initiating the Papal inquisition.

**56. To which four angels does verse 9:15 refer?**

- a. The four angel of Chapter 7:1 and 2. (The four angels in chapter 7 and 9:14 are not the same as the Four Horsemen in Chapter 6.)

**57. What are verses 9:16 and 9:17 about?**

- a. The rise of the Ming Dynasty in China.

**58. Why does God, in Revelation, refer to the Ming Dynasty?**

- a. Because the Ming Dynasty ruled China from about 1368 to 1644, the period when, in **1624**, the Dutch East India Company (of the Dutch

Republic, a member of the Holy Roman Empire) seized Taiwan, which China has not fully reclaimed. Today, Taiwan's fate is a major dividing point between the East and West.

59. **In 9:16, what does the number two-hundred-million represent?**
- The approximate population of China toward the end of the Ming Dynasty, in 1644.
60. **In 9:16 and 9:17, what is the significance of the horses and breastplates?**
- The horses and breastplates refer to the horses used by the Ming Dynasty's army. The breastplates are a reference to the special armor worn by some horse divisions, particularly in the late Ming Dynasty.
61. **In 9:17, what do the colors "fiery red" and "sulfur yellow" represent?**
- These colors refer to the origin of the Ming Dynasty. The Ming Dynasty started after a terrible flood on the Yellow River greatly harmed the economy, and created the conditions for rebellion. Zhu Yuanzhang was a peasant Buddhist Monk who joined a group of rebels called the Red Turbans. Zhu used this platform to defeat the Yuan Dynasty and become the first ruler of the Ming Dynasty.
62. **In 9:17, to what does "hyacinth blue" refer?**
- Oolong tea; which was dark green, but called bleu by the French –and by much of the West.
63. **In 9: 17, what is the meaning of the passage "the heads of the horses were like the heads of lions"?**
- This refers to the ornate armor decorations worn by some of the Ming Dynasty's armored horse divisions.
64. **At the end of 9:17, to what does "out of their mouths came fire smoke and brimstone" refer?**
- This refers to the fact that China invented cannons in the 12<sup>th</sup> and 13<sup>th</sup> century, which changed warfare.
  - The passage also refers to Zhu's use of "fire ships" to defeat the Han, in what is believed to be the largest naval conflict ever. Zhu's forces of only 200,000 fighters defeated perhaps over 650,000 Han fighters.

The “mouths” of these fire ships were usually on the main deck, filled with gunpowder or other explosive or combustible material, designed to combust as the ships approached an enemy ship.

65. **9:18 mentions 3 plagues that killed a third of mankind. What plagues are these?**
- Black Death (1334-1353), Cocolitzli Epidemics (1520), Mexico Small Pox (circa 1545-1548).
66. **9:18 (like 9:17) mentions “the fire and the smoke and the brimstone which came out of their mouths.” What is this a reference to?**
- The infected mouths of fleas and rats that caused most of the Black Plague deaths.
67. **9:19 speaks of an unknown beast whose “*power is in their mouths, for their tails are like serpents, having heads, and with them they do harm.*” To what does this passage refer?**
- This is a reference to the Great Wall of China; most of which was built during the Ming Dynasty (about 5,500 miles were built during the Ming era), stretching like the tail of a great dragon. The *power in their mouths* refers to the mouths of the cannons, positioned at the top of the wall. The “heads” in the tail refer to two things: (1) the thousands of look-out tower points along the top of the wall, where guards (and their “heads”) kept watch for invaders; (2) “heads also refers to the “ignition heads” of the canons.
68. **9:20 and 9:21 do more than they seem. How do these verses support the larger story?**
- They introduce and foreshadow central subjects (don’t worship devils or idols; be moral not greedy; Christians should value people, not money and possessions). These themes will become prominent in chapters 13-21.
69. **What is the overarching point of Chapter 9?**
- Chapter 9 is intended to express God’s great disapproval of the terrible actions of the West, at the inception of the Holy Roman Empire, born in 1254, the year Pope Innocent IV (initiator of the Holy Inquisition, the original inquisition) died. BUT God has a pretty

positive view of China, during this same period.

### Chapter 10

70. **In verses 10:1 and 2, who is the Mighty angel, clothed in a cloud, rainbow on his head, and feet like pillars of fire –and why does he have a small book, with one foot on land and the other in the sea?**

- a. The angel represents Jesus, who gave His Father’s revelation to John (thus, when He speaks “the Seven Thunders utter” –the Seven Thunders recorded the life and words of Jesus). The angel reminds us of previous occasions when God appeared to and spoke to men in the Bible (in Exodus, God appears before Moses as a pillar of **cloud** and a pillar of **fire**; in Genesis, God made the **Rainbow** Covenant with Noah...). God uses these symbols to remind us that Jesus and God are one, and just as God appeared to Noah and Moses, Jesus appeared to John, 60+ years after His death. The angel’s feet, one on land, one on sea, tip us that the angel is connected to the *Beast Out of the Sea* and the *Beast Out of the Land*, in Chapter 13, maybe the most memorable chapter of Revelation. Jesus is connected to these Beasts because the crimes were committed by nations that professed to be Christian. The little book in the angel’s hand represents the book of Revelation. The angel handing the book to John reminds us *Revelation* came from God, to Jesus to John.
  - The angel represents Jesus in Chapter 10; but in Chapter 11 the angel seems to be God, the Father, and speaks with God’s voice at 11:3.

71. **In 10:4, a voice from Heaven instructs John not to write what the Seven Thunders say. From *that*, how do we know that John did NOT, and could not, report some other events in Revelation?**

- a. The voice from Heaven (God) instructs John NOT to report what the Seven Thunders say, but John still reported that the Seven Thunders uttered something (but not what that something was). If the voice from Heaven (God) had instructed John to delete any reference to the Seven Thunders’ utterance we would be none-the-wiser. But, the first sentence of Revelation explains that God gave His Revelation to

Jesus, and Jesus to the angel, and the angel to John... Thus, by showing us that He ordered John to omit what the Seven Thunders uttered, God informs us that He only lets us know what He believes we deserve to know. But, because John witnessed this (with an “I saw” witness statement), we know John knew what the Seven Thunders uttered.

72. **What are “the Seven Thunders”?**

- a. The Seven Thunders refers to the seven primary writers of the New Testament: Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Paul, James, and Peter.

73. **What did John eating the angel’s little book represent?**

- a. John *ingesting* God and Jesus’ *word* to write Revelation, thereby becoming God’s figurative “mouth”.

74. **10:7 says “*in the days of the sounding of the Seventh Angel, when he is about to sound, the mystery of God would be finished...”* What does this mean?**

- a. This means that when I publish these Revelation solutions (after the *Authorized* publication date), *the mysteries of God will be finished*. Shortly after that, the Seventh Trumpet will sound. (Solutions #108, and #225, page 125, disclose when the Seventh Trumpet will sound.)

75. **In 10:9 and 10 what is the symbolism of the little book making John’s stomach turn bitter?**

- a. John’s stomach turning bitter represents the fact that most of the news in God’s revelation is upsetting and bitter.

### Chapter 11

Chapter 11 shows God and Jesus retain special loyalty and love for two other Churches/Religions that descend from Abraham: Islam and Judaism.

76. **What is Chapter 11 about?**

- a. God’s special relationship to Islam and Judaism.
- b. How much God and the World are hurt by Western aggression.
- c. The coming of the Beasts.

77. **In 11:2, when the angel (God/Jesus) speaks of Gentiles, who is He referring to?**

- a. The Western world, specifically, Martin Luther and Germany, after



- Luther's Ninety-Five Theses, which initiated the 42 months mentioned in verse 11:2.
- God calling Protestants, Lutherans and all false Christian branches "Gentiles," and not allowing them into his temple is staggering.
78. **How do we know 11:2 refers to Martin Luther?**
    - a. Because, the time, from when Luther sent the Ninety-Five Theses, to when the Theses was banned, was 42 months.
  79. **In 11:3, God pledges to "give power unto my two witnesses." Who are God's two witnesses?**
    - a. Islam and Judaism;
  80. **In 11:3, what does 1260 days represent?**
    - a. 1260 years.
  81. **In 11:3, what do the 1260 years (days) represent to the origin of BOTH Islam and Judaism?**
    - a. In Islam, 1260 is the number of years from the formation of Islam (610 AD) to the beginning of the Anglo-Arab wars (1870-1920).
    - b. In Judaism, 1260 represents the time period from the Israelites leaving Egypt (Exodus) to the birth of Jesus.
  82. **In 11:3, what is the significance of the number 1260?**
    - a. In 11:3, 1,260 refers to Muslims and Judaist, who both do not accept Jesus. The significance of this number is it is half of 2520. 2520 is *the divine number*, in that it is the lowest number that all numbers 1-10 are divisors. But when 2520 is halved, to 1260, the only number, 1-10, that is NOT a divisor is 8. In Revelation, 8 is Jesus' secondary number (5 is His primary number). God is saying He will accept these two religions, even if they do not accept Jesus. Five, Jesus' primary number, still divides into 1260; so there is no division between God and Jesus.
  83. **In 11:3, what does sackcloth represent?**
    - a. Judaism's and Islam's shared history.
  84. **What do the olive trees and candlesticks symbolize in 11:4?**
    - a. Olive trees represent peace and reconciliation, and candlesticks represent churches. Thus, the olive trees and candlesticks represent peace and reconciliation between Islam and Judaism.

85. **In 11:4, what do the two candlesticks represent?**  
a. Judaism and Islam.
86. **What does 11:5 mean?**  
a. The point of 11:5 is that BOTH Judaism and Islam are special to God, but He expects them both to defend themselves (“*if any man will hurt them, fire proceedeth out of their mouth*”). And God demands that they kill anyone who harms them.
87. **What does 11:6 mean?**  
a. Judaism and Islam are so important to God, He will shut Heaven for them, stop rain, turn rivers to blood, and unleash plagues upon mankind, as often as these two need.
88. **In 11:7, whose testimony is God referring to when He says “when they finish their testimony,” and when?**  
a. This refers to Muslims and Jews who were persecuted and ordered to testify and convert during the Spanish Inquisition (1478 to 1834), particularly those under Ferdinand and Isabella.
89. **Who does the word “them” refer to in 11:7 (“make war against *them*, and overcome *them*”)?**  
a. Muslims and Jews.
90. **In 11:7, what Beast ascended out of the *bottomless pit*?**  
a. The *Beast out of the Sea*, introduced in Chapter 13, verse 1. Verses 11:6 and 11:8 place the advent of the first beast between 1478-1563. (Also see solutions #207 and #209.)
91. **What event does 11:8 refer to?**  
a. The 1563 London Plague, which killed 24-33% of the population.
92. **In 11:8, what does the *great city* represent?**  
a. Any powerful, abusive and corrupt place.  
b. The West.
93. **Why does 11:8 say: “...which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt, where our lord was crucified”?**  
a. First, “which spiritually is called Sodom and Egypt,” refers to Sodom and Egypt when they were spiritually unhealthy. God is saying London, during the 1563 plague, was spiritually unhealthy.  
b. Second, saying Jesus was crucified in Sodom and Egypt, is to say,

- wherever there is rampant evil, Jesus died for the souls there too.
94. **In 11:9, what does “*three days and a half*” mean?**  
a. 350 years (100 years = 1 day).
95. **What does “*and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves*” mean?**  
a. The quote refers to 3.5 centuries of international genocides and other crimes committed by nations of the Holy Roman Empire. Some of these crimes, like bringing smallpox to South America, caused so many thousands and millions of deaths that the survivors could not bury all of the dead.
96. **What is 11:10 about?**  
a. The peoples of the world, outside of the West, being happy when Western nations begin warring with each other, in the late 18<sup>th</sup> to mid 19<sup>th</sup> centuries.
97. **What does God’s use of multiple ciphers (codes) for the same word (day = one year; day = 100 years) indicate?**  
a. This is God encouraging creative, symbolic and figurative thought.
98. **What time period does the *three days and a half* cover?**  
a. From 1555 (when *Lutheranism* successfully, and legally, divided the Church) to 1905.
99. **Who are the two prophets referred to in 11:10? And why does the world rejoice about their misfortune?**  
a. Martin Luther and John Calvin are the two *prophets* (false prophets). The world rejoices because Luther’s and Calvin’s adulteration of Christianity further corrupted Western values, and expanded the West’s crimes against non-Whites and non-Westerners.
100. **In 11:11, God says “*the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet.*” Who does “them”, “they” and “their” refer?**  
a. Japan, in the Russo-Japanese War (Feb 1904 to Sept 1905).
101. **In 11:11, what does “*and great fear fell upon those who saw them*” mean?**  
a. It means the world was stunned that Japan defeated Russia, who was viewed as a superior fighting force. This caused the West to fear

Asian nations might become dominant military powers.

102. **11:12 says, “and they heard a great voice from Heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to Heaven in a cloud...” What does this describe?**
- The Courrieres mine disaster, March 19, 1906, where 1,099 French miners were killed. (The true count is probably 1,100.)
103. **What is the “great voice” mentioned in 11:12?**
- The Courrieres explosion.
104. **11:13 starts: “And the same hour was there a great earthquake...” To what does this passage refer?**
- The 1906 San Francisco Earthquake.
- NOTE: 11:13 says 7000 people died in the 1906 SF Earthquake. After almost a century of complaints, in 2005, sixteen years after the 1989 book *Denial of Disaster* was released, the SF Board of Directors revised the number of deaths to “3000+”. What’s the correct number of deaths?  
**Solution: 7000.**
105. **How many years between the *Peace of Augsburg* division of the Church, September 25<sup>th</sup>, 1555, to the Russo-Japanese War (1904-1905), the Courrieres mine disaster (Mar 1906), and the 1906 SF Earthquake?**
- 350 years
106. **In 11:15 the Seventh Trumpet sounds. 11:15 also explains: “...The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord...and He shall reign forever and ever.” Does any of this indicate if the Seventh Trumpet has sounded yet, in 2024?**
- No. Just because a trumpet sounds two verses after a verse about the 1906 earthquake does not mean the trumpet has sounded in our reality (currently 2024). This trumpet scene occurs in Heaven, where God bends time, and story events extend into the future and past.
107. **Concerning 11:18, all of the earliest known environmental conservation movements trace their origin to the mid 19<sup>th</sup> century (Madras 1842; Alkali Act, 1863; Sea Birds Preservation Act, 1869). The word *pollution* was not coined until 14<sup>th</sup> century (France), and did not appear in a dictionary until Webster’s 1828 dictionary. Yet,**

**in Revelation (4:6 to 8, 7:3, 9:4, 11:18...) we see characters stridently calling for environmental protection (“...thou shouldest...destroy them which destroy the earth.” 11:18). What does this indicate?**

a. Jesus and God knew fake Christian leaders would not do His will and protect the planet.

**108. What is the full meaning of verse 11:15, and how does it connect to verse 10:7?**

a. Verse 11:15 informs us the sounding of the Seventh Trumpet will coincide with the Second Coming. Here are some details:

- 11:15 explains, after the 7th Trumpet sounds, “the Kingdoms of this world have become the kingdoms of our Lord and His Christ, and He shall reign forever and ever.” This refers to the events of 19:11-21 and 20:1-3, when Jesus returns, defeats the Kings of the Earth, and the Beast’s spirit, and locks Satan away for 1000 years.
- The Seventh Trumpet is the trumpet that sounds as Jesus dispatches His angels to gather His Elect (Matthew 24:31). We should all be able to hear that trumpet. **(See page 125 to learn when the 7<sup>th</sup> trumpet sounds.)**

**109. In 11:19, what is significance of the Ark of the Covenant being seen in Heaven, in God’s possession?**

a. In 11:19, God calls the ark “the *Ark of His Covenant*” –meaning he has taken the Covenant back –because critical mass of Jews have violated it. Verse 11:19, when God reveals He possesses the lost Ark, is situated around 1906. This indicates around 1906 God rescinded His Covenant with Israel. (Later, Chapter 14, verses 14-20 show God began to punish the West and Jews in WWI and WWII for various transgressions.)

- The reason, it seems, God revoked His Covenant with the Jews, and began punishing them, is: in the late 19<sup>th</sup> century, certain powerful European Jews began planning to create their own country, by taking land from a poorer nation. This led to the Sixth Zionist Convention, in 1903, where Theodor Herzl proposed seizing part of East Africa (now Kenya); but the plan that won out was taking land from Palestine.

## WOES & TRUMPETS II

110. In Chapter 11, verse 15, the seventh trumpet sounds, and a joyous proclamation that “...the kingdoms of this world have become kingdoms of our Lord and His Christ...” What was the downside of the seventh trumpet?

- a. Per 8:13, the Seventh Trumpet would also be the last *Trumpet of Woe*, and periods of woe can be very long and difficult.

### The Western Plagues

111. In Revelation, God shows us various plagues in the 14<sup>th</sup> century, the 16<sup>th</sup> Century, and the 21<sup>st</sup> century. Why?

- a. In 9:18 God shows us the Black Plague, which killed about **half** of Europe’s population in the mid 14<sup>th</sup> century, after the Holy Inquisition, as the HRE was rising. In verses 9:18 and 11:9, God reminds us how Spain exported smallpox to Mexico in 1520 (killing 1.5 to 3 million people). Verse 11:8 refers to the 1563 London Plague, which struck as the HRE was conquering continents, enslaving and killing millions.

- In reminding us of these diseases He unleashed on the West, God is informing us that He has imposed substantial punishments on the West, over the course of centuries, but they would not learn their lesson.

## Chapter 12

112. What does the Chapter 12 story arch represent?

- a. The history and evolution of Judeo-Christianity; from inception, to Jacob, to the 12 Tribes fleeing from Egypt, to the early days of the Christian Church.

- b. Also, in 12:1 and 2, God honors *Mother Nature*, the life system He directly, or purposefully indirectly, created to govern life on Earth. The reason God demands His people defend themselves (see #86) is to respect nature’s *survival-of-the-fittest* system. God clearly loves people who are not *the fittest*, but expects them to persevere, do their best to stand up for themselves, and not grow cowardly, terrified to be hurt, inwardly hateful.

- c. Chapter 12 is also a tribute to the great mothers of humanity.
113. **What does the woman represent in 12:1?**
- The mother of mankind.
  - The Mother of the Israelites;
  - Nature, or Mother Nature. (The moon under the Woman's feet, and the 12 stars, remind us women cycle with the moon at God's command).
114. **In 12:1, what do the 12 stars in the woman's crown represent?**
- The 12 Tribes of Israel;
  - 12 months of the years.
115. **In 12:1, who is the child the woman is carrying?**
- Jacob, father of the Israelites;
116. **Why are Jacob and the Israelites so important?**
- Because Jacob and the Israelites are from the first line of people to understand there is only one true, all-powerful and good God, and they loved God and kept the Commandments.
117. **In 12:3, who is the Great Red Dragon?**
- Satan
118. **What do the Dragon's (Satan's) seven heads represent?**
- Seven Western European regions, going through trials, which would, one day, lead them to become the Holy Roman Empire.
  - Seven antagonists to the 7 Churches and to the 7 Spirits of God.
  - The seven deadly sins.
119. **What do the Dragon's seven crowns represent?**
- The Satan's rule over the 7 regions of the Holy Roman Empire.
  - The crowns are a symbolic proclamation that Satan is the supreme evil that mankind must contend with. Thus, there are other beasts in Revelation, but only one Satan –with crowns on his heads
120. **Who is the child in 12:5?**
- Jacob
  - The 12 tribes of Israel.
121. **In 12:6, what does the woman fleeing into the wilderness represent?**
- The Israelites fleeing Egypt.

122. **12:7 to 12:9 refer to the Dragon, the Serpent, the Devil and Satan, but 12:9 makes clear that all of these are the same evil entity. According to Revelation 12:1-9, when did God and His angels cast Satan down to Earth?**
- a. Some unspecified time between 1260 B.C. (when the Israelites fled Egypt) and Jesus' birth.
123. **In 12:7-9 we see Michael "and his angels" fight the Dragon (Satan) "and his angels". What can this tell us about Heaven?**
- a. This indicates, in Heaven, God gives us free will, just as we have on Earth. This suggests, occasionally, there may be disagreements among ascendant beings in Heaven.
  - 12:9 indicates Satan was cast out and cast down to Earth between 1260 BC and Jesus' birth –again, reinforcing the existence of a deep relationship between Satan and money.
124. **In 12:11, what does the expression "...and they loved not their lives unto the death" mean?**
- a. It means God hopes that we are not so in love with our lives that we forget to live with character and courage –and thus, not make it into Heaven. (We should also not be foolhardy, and disrespect the gift of life.)
125. **12:12 says the Devil will inflict great wrath on mankind "because he knoweth that he has but a short time" before his end. Because Revelation was given by God, to Jesus, to John (with an angel in there too), what is the most profound implication of Satan's knowledge of his own death or downfall?**
- a. It suggests God gave Satan a great deal of knowledge of future events ("*knoweth that he has but a short time*") concerning mankind. Satan's death coincides with Final Judgment. With this knowledge, Satan can find and corrupt the most evil and influential people, to destroy the most lives. This reminds us that God wants all believers tested, to see if they are corruptible and selfish, or if they show integrity, love and mercy. This also suggests God did not intend for humans to last for millions of years; just thousands. (See page 156, Bonus Mystery #2, for more.)



126. **In 12:13, who does the woman represent?**
- Mary, Jesus' mother.
  - The symbolic mother of the new Christian church.
127. **Who is the child born in 12:13?**
- Jesus.
128. **In 12:14, what does the woman (flying into the wilderness and nourishing for a time) represent?**
- She represents the early Christians Church, after Jesus' death.
  - The woman also represents, both, the Christian Church and Judaism.
129. **In 12:14, what do the two eagle wings represent?**
- One wing represents the woman's past (Judaism and the 12 Tribes of Israel), the other represents the her future: Jesus and Christianity.
130. **In 12:14, what does the wilderness represent?**
- The wilderness represents the persecution Christians and Jews faced after Jesus' death, which forced them into hiding.
131. **In 12:15, 16, what does (1) the flood, and (2) the Earth helping the woman, by swallowing up the flood, represent?**
- The flood represents Satan's efforts to harm and punish the early Christians with flood rains. But near the Jordan River, where Jesus was baptized, year after year, the Earth just absorbed the water, creating the perfect conditions for baptisms.
132. **From the story, why was Jesus coming to Earth necessary?**
- Once Satan was cast down to Earth, Satan would lead many more people away from God. Thus, Jesus was needed to counter Satan's attack. Like many or most religions, Judaism did not proselytize; so Jesus and Christianity would counter Satan by proselytizing, and leading people to God.
133. **What is Chapter 12's message for women and mothers?**
- Chapter 12 shows how brave women raised and fought for the most important people and nations throughout history. Having children requires women risk their lives, and devote themselves to raising good people. No role is more important. Women who must work, or choose to work, deserve respect, but women and men should not underestimate the importance of mothers and wives.

## **Chapter 13**

**The Chapter 13 solutions are presented, as intended, in pages 14 to 56. For documentary reasons, these heavily edited Chapter 13 solutions are re-presented here. (Some Chapter 13 sections/solutions, like those concerning Mark Crimes and John Gardner, are not presented here.)**

13:1-10, The First Beast

134. **In 13:1, what did the 7 heads of the first Beast represent?**
- The 7-headed *Beast out of the Sea* represents the 7 primary nations of Western Europe (the West), the “Holy Roman Empire” (HRE); **England, France, Spain, Portugal, Netherlands, Denmark and Germany**, from approximately 1500 to 1865, going out to plunder the Americas and Africa. (In 17:9 we learn the 7 heads represent 7 nations).
135. **In 13:1, what do the Beast’s 10 horns represent?**
- The 10 future principle colonies of the Beast: India, United States, Canada, Central America, South America, Brazil, West Indies, South Africa, West Africa, Oceania/Australia.
  - Brazen violation of the 10 commandments.
136. **In 13:1, what do the ten crowns on the first Beast’s ten horns represent?**
- The 7-headed Beast’s rule over the 10 future colonies.
  - The West’s opposition to the 10 Commandments.
- See Chapter 13 solutions in pages 14–56. Skip to page 106.**
137. **In 13:1, why does the Beast not have seven crowns (one on each of its seven heads)?**
- Because God and Jesus (who gave God’s revelation to John) are saying the first Beast (Out of the Sea) is subservient to Satan, who wears the seven crowns.
138. **In 13:2, what does *like unto a leopard* mean?**
- Leopards’ spots are their natural camouflage; making them hard to see. Revelation 13:4 says the world *worshipped the Beast*. This ability to inspire worship was part of the Beast’s unusual leopard-like survival advantage. [Because things with white or very pale coloring are rare in nature, it’s possible that humans developed survival defenses to be wary about brown and dark animals, but no wariness of white or pale coloring.]
  - Because Western Europeans, when they invaded other countries, acted with guile, which made their predatorial intentions unclear, they were *like unto a leopard*.
139. **In 13:2. What does “feet of a bear” mean?**
- Feet of a bear* pertains to new shoe-making technology that developed

- in Europe in the 15<sup>th</sup> and 16<sup>th</sup> century, which allowed European soldier to fight deeper into the cold season.
- b. *Feet of a bear* is a metaphor for walking plunderously and fearlessly (the way a large bear might plunder through a campsite).
140. **In 13:2, what does mouth of a lion mean?**
- a. *Mouth of a lion* refers to how, in Europe, the powerful began to use the moveable printing press **to make their voices and views travel far and wide** (like the *mouth of a lion*).
- b. *Mouth of a lion* also means speaking in a belligerent, threatening, or *war-like* way
141. **In 13:2 what does “the dragon” mean?**
- a. The dragon (*which gave power unto the beast*) means *military power*.
- b. Satan (see in 12:3 and 9: the *great red dragon*).
142. **In 13:3, what does the head “as it were wounded to death” and “his deadly wound was healed...” mean?**
- a. The deadly wounded head that is somehow healed, represents the **fall and rebirth** of the Western Roman Empire. The Western Roman Empire fell around 500 AD, but was *reborn* in 1254, when Germany, Austria, and parts of Italy and France united in the new “Holy Roman Empire”; surviving until 1806.
- See Chapter 13 solutions in pages 14–56. Skip to page 106.**
143. **13:4, what does worship the dragon mean?**
- a. “Worship the dragon” is to overly admire the Beast’s military power, or to imitate its military power.
- b. This phrase, “worshipping the dragon,” in verse 4, is one of the most powerful judgments God makes against the leaders and people of the world. In Chapter 12, God refers to Satan as “the Dragon” and “the Great Dragon,” then here, in 13:4, God is accusing the world of worshipping the dragon. By worshipping the West, God is saying the world worshipped Satan.
144. **In 13:4, what does worshipping the Beast mean?**
- a. *Worshipping the Beast* occurred when non-Western leaders and citizens were overly impressed with Western culture; thus, subordinated their traditions and identity, and allowed Western culture and interests to infiltrate and greatly influence their society.
145. **What is the mouth in 13:5?**
- a. The “mouth” is the new moveable type printing press, used to attack the Church, in the 16<sup>th</sup> century.
146. **In 13:6, who blasphemed against God and made war with the saints?**

a. Martin Luther.

147. **In 13:6, how did Martin Luther “open his mouth in blasphemy against God...”?**

a. In addition to the Ninety-Five Theses (1517) attack on the Church, in 1522, Luther published his first translation of the Bible. Luther’s translations corrupted God’s word; most notably by adding the word “alone” after “faith” in Romans 3:28; which misled congregants that they could be saved by their faith, without performing good works. This gave rise to the first Beast (the HRE), who intended to do no good works; claiming to be saved by faith alone.

148. **In 13:7, what does “And it was given unto him to make war with the saints” refer to?**

a. This refers to how, in 1529, eight years after Martin Luther’s Ninety-Five Theses was banned, a group of *six princes* and representatives of 14 HRE Imperial Free Cities (the Protestants) filed a legal petition to the Imperial Diet at Speyer AGAINST the ban of Martin Luther and his writings and teachings. This was called the *Protestation at Speyer*.

b. This also appears to refer, subordinately, to the Thirty Years’ War (1618-1648), which was a continuation of the Protestant movement. The Thirty Years’ War led to the spread of Calvinism (John Calvin).

**See Chapter 13 solutions in pages 14–56. Skip to page 106.**

149. **In 13:7, what does “and to overcome them” mean or refer to?**

a. This refers to the fact that in 1555, in the Peace of Augsburg, the six princes won their battle; thus, Christianity was legally divided in the HRE, and the rulers of each state were permitted to choose between Lutheranism and Catholicism. Beyond spreading Lutheranism, this gave birth to various Protestant religions/churches.

150. **In 13:7, what does “And power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations” mean or refer to?**

a. This refers to the fact that all HRE states, and soon most of the rest of Western Europe, would abandon the Catholic Church, in favor of Lutheranism and Protestantism. (This influence over all kindreds, tongues and nations was accelerated by a separate worldwide Western cultural influence: *worshipping the Beast*.)

151. **One of Revelation’s many powerful verses is verse 13:8: “And all that dwell upon the Earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb...” What does 13:8 mean, and who is “him” whose names are not written in the book of life?**

a. “Him” (*whose names are not written in the book of life*) refers to several entities: (1) the West (the 7 nations of the Holy Roman Empire –the

Beast), and (2) Martin Luther (and John Calvin and other founders of the new false faiths). Often God symbolically refers to his Church and Church members with feminine pronouns (see Revelation 19:7, 8...); this is because the collective Church represents God's symbolic wife. But in 13:8 God refers to these churches (Lutheran, Protestant, Calvinist...) with a masculine pronoun, signifying He does not acknowledge these, or any other similarly manufactured, churches. God is saying the Holy Roman Empire is unholy, and Martin Luther and John Calvin, etc, are also unholy, and all nations that worship the Beast are unholy, and those who follow Lutheranism, Protestantism, Calvinism, etc., worship unholy entities (*worship him, whose names are not written in the Book of Life*).

- God does not address homosexuality in Revelation (indicating homosexuality is not a crime). However, 13:8 may indicate God does not approve of homosexual marriage. My take on this is: God can forgive/accept homosexuals. Revelation indicates God is very much against promiscuity.

See Chapter 13 solutions in pages 14–56. Skip to page 106.

152. **God does not accept the many Churches that formed after Martin Luther divided the church, largely because they altered His words and laws, made false accusations against the Church, etc., but there is also a powerful symbolic reason that God will not accept these Churches. What is this symbolic reason?**

- a. As we learned in Revelation, God is in a symbolic marriage with his seven true Churches. Revelation also confirms that God is very opposed to marital infidelity. For God to accept any of the false churches that emerged after Luther would be akin to God being unfaithful to his symbolic wives; something God will not consider.

153. **What is the point of 13:10, saying “he who kills with the sword must be killed with the sword”?**

- a. This is a reference to William I, first ruler of the Dutch Republic (a slave trading Protestant country), who was the first head of state killed with a handgun (1584).
- b. This is God passing judgment on the West.

13:11-18, The Second Beast

154. **In 13:11 and 12, who does the second Beast represent?**

- a. The United States. [In 13:11 we learn the new beast is a single nation (one head), and a dragon (a great military power). Next, in 13:12, we learn the second Beast (*of the image and mark*) had all of the power of the first beast (HRE). This could only be the US or the USSR; but the USSR did not cause

the earth to worship the first beast (Western Europe). Thus the Beast is the US. (13:13 through 13:15 confirm this.)]

155. **In 13:11, what do the Beast's two horns represent?**
- The second Beast's two horns represent Israel and Japan, two nations tied to the United States since the end of World War II. Under the second Beast, private parties and corporations, and the US government and military would use Israel and Japan to perform actions, off U.S. soil, that were illegal on U.S. soil.
156. **In 13:11, what does it mean to "spake as a dragon"?**
- To speak with the belligerence of a tremendous military power.
  - To speak like Satan.
157. **In 13:12, what does "he exerciseth all the power of the first beast...and causeth the earth...to worship the first beast" mean?**
- It means the Second Beast (the US) had the power (via TV and internet) to make the world worship the Second and the First Beast (Western Europe) and Western values, style, etc.
158. **In 13:13, what does "in the sight of men" mean or refer to?**
- In the sight of men* refers to people watching TV or looking at computer/internet device screens.  
**b. See Chapter 13 solutions in pages 14–56. Skip to page 106.**
159. **In 13:13, what does "maketh fire come down from the sky in the sight of men" mean or refer to?**
- This refers to U.S. playing newsreel footage of the US dropping nuclear bombs on Hiroshima and Nagasaki in movie theaters in the 1940s; and broadcasting US missile launches in the late 1950s, and in Viet Nam in the 1960s, and in Desert Storm on 1991.
160. **In 13:14, what does "in the sight of the Beast" refer to?**
- "In the sight of the Beast"* (13:14) refers to the Beast's use of TV and visual technology (computers) to effect mass psychological change (consensual brainwashing) of US/Western citizens.
  - "In the sight of the beast"* also refers to the Beast's ability to spy on and watch Americans, and any nation that purchased US cable technology, via cable boxes.
161. **In 13:14, what does "by the means of those miracles" mean or refer to?**
- "The means"* referred to the science behind the Beast's magic: *psychology - mass media-distributed psychological reprogramming*, or brainwashing; not implemented by force, but by subtle persuasion.
162. **In Rev Chapter 13, what does "image" mean?**
- "Image" (primary sense) is *the physical or social likeness of a person*

- (similar to the way the term is used, in English, today). (See Rev 13:14.)
- b. “Image” is a TV (television); (As used in Rev 13:14.)
  - c. “Image” is the actual viewing *image* of a TV screen (as we use the English word today). (See Rev 13:15, “...give life unto the image...”.)
  - d. “Image” is the ability to use a TV or receive a TV signal (Rev 13:14).
  - e. “Image” is a corrupt, deceitful, hateful pervading mentality (15:2).
  - f. “Image” is a poor *body-image* one gets from watching the Beast’s *image* (TV), or explicit content on the Beast’s *mark*. (Also 15:2.)
163. **In 13:14, what does make an image to the beast mean?**
- a. Foreign nations making or buying TVs, so their people can watch the Beast.
  - b. Foreign nations making or buying the ability to receive TV signals.
  - c. Foreign nations OR citizens remaking their national and/or personal images in the likeness of the US.
164. **In 13:15, what does “give life unto the image” mean?**
- a. It means the Beast had the power to animate the image on the screen – the power to create motion pictures.
- See Chapter 13 solutions in pages 14–56. Skip to page 106.
165. **In 13:15, what is it to worship the image of the Beast?**
- a. **The two non-Western** (outside of the US and the West) **definitions** of “making an image to the beast” or “worshipping the Beast” are:
    - a. Definition #1: “***Making an image to the Beast***” is when a nation outside of the US is persuaded to make or accept a device or portal (a TV or internet conduit system) for the Beast (the US) to send entertainment, propaganda, pornography, etc, to the foreign nation.
    - b. Definition #2: “***worshipping the Image of the Beast***” is when citizens and leaders of non-Western nations adopt Western values, behaviors, dress, beliefs, monetary systems, and reject their own traditions.

**The West’s** subtle supremacist inculcation caused many Westerners to hate other races and cultures; thus, “worshipping the image,” in the West, is:

    - c. **In the West**, “***worshipping the image***” is when Westerners are reprogrammed to see other races/cultures as inferior.

The **Universal** definition of “worshipping the image” is:

    - d. Universally, “***worshipping the image***” is watching or using one’s TV or smart-phone/computer too much (causing laziness and apathy; causing parents to neglect their children; causing children to develop psychological issues and poor social skills).
166. **In 13:15, what does “speak” mean or refer to?**
- a. “Speak” means the images on the TV and internet devices should also

- project sound, so viewers can hear the characters, and the Beast can speak to the world.
- b. “Speak” could also mean the Beast’s TV-distributed-images of US wealth were so effective at inciting international envy that the images and propaganda could also incite vocal demonstrations and protests (*speak*) for social change.
167. **“...And cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.” What is this passage about?**
- a. This passage warns that the protests for change could lead to upheavals, where innocent traditionalists, of all faiths, were killed.  
**See Chapter 13 solutions in pages 14–56. Skip to page 106.**
168. **In 13:16, what is a “mark”?**
- a. A “mark” is a *Divine identifier* or marking, placed *in* the forehead or *in* the right hand of humans, identifying souls who will be punished in Hell, for engaging in unconscionable crimes. (See 13:16, 14:7-9)
- b. **A “mark” is any computer, laptop or smart-phone internet connected device, with a visual display screen** (used to view terrible content and make purchases, see 13:17).
- c. **A “mark” is a curse or disease** one acquires, as punishment, for bad behavior, issued before Judgment day. (See 16:2, where a disease of a “loathsome sores” falls on “men who had the mark.”)
- d. **A “mark” is a brand**, burned on the hands and foreheads of human souls, marking chattel owned by a man (14:11 “mark of his name.”)
- e. **A “mark” is a terrible criminal minion.** [See Rev 15:2, where “*his mark*” refers to the Beast’s *minions*; and 19:19 “and *their* armies”.]
- f. **A “mark” is a cure or prevention; a way to stop spread of a disease** (meaning, once people know the *mark* is a sentence to damnation, they will stop their bad conduct, tell others, and stop further the spread of the disease/curse).
169. **Who earns marks in their forehead (their psyche)?**
- a. People *receive* the mark *in* their foreheads by viewing corrupt, perverted and hateful TV and internet images. The forehead represents our minds, or our psychology, or psyche. So corrupted thoughts earn a mark in the forehead.
170. **Who earns marks in their right hand (their deed)?**
- a. People who produce or distribute corrupt, perverted or hateful internet or TV videos, etc., receive the mark in their right hands. Most people are right handed, so our right hands tend to govern most of our action. Thus, corrupt action gets a right hand mark.

**13:17 THAT NO MAN MIGHT BUY OR SELL**



171. **What is the point of verse 17, in Chapter 13?**  
 a. See page 46 to 49 for this solution.
172. **To solve 13:17(A), how can you use a mark to buy AND sell in the Beast (the US)?**  
 a. See page 46 to 49 for this solution.
173. **What are the names of the Beast?**  
 a. See page 46 to 49 for this solution.
174. **To solve 13:17(B), how can you use the name of the Beast to buy AND sell, in the *Beast* (the US)?**  
 a. See pages 46 to 49 for this solution.
175. **What is the number of his name?**  
 a. See pages 46-49 for this solution.
176. **To solve 13:17(C), how can you use the name of the Beast to buy AND sell, in the Beast (the US)?**  
 a. See pages 46-49 for this solution.
177. **Can you integrate your businesses?**  
 a. See pages 46-49 for this solution.
178. **Regarding 13:17, how many total answers are there for (a) the number of definitions for a “mark”, (b) the number of names for the Beast; (c) the total of all the various *numbers of his name*?**  
 a. See pages 46-49 for this solution.

See Chapter 13 solutions, in pages 14–56. Skip to page 106.

### 13:18

The full solutions to the 13:18 mysteries can be found on pages 52 to 60. The 13:18 solutions, in this section, are presented for organizational purposes.

179. **Who is the third and final Beast?**  
 a. John W Gardner (see pages 50-62, etc.)
- Originally the name “the Beast” referred to seven aggressive Western European nations.
  - Next, the name “the Beast” referred to the US.
  - Next, “the Beast” referred to John Gardner,” and the US became *Babylon*.
  - “Worshipping the Beast” will continue to be a reference to the US or West, but the Beast is now John W. Gardner.
180. **Re 13:18, what are the numbers of the Beast?**  
 a. **XES** (uppercase Greek alphabet numerical characters);  
 b. **ΧΞΣ** (lowercase Greek alphabet numerical characters);  
 c. **600+60+6** (the configuration of Arabic characters, analogous and equal to the Greek);  
 d. **666** (a reduction of 600+60+6);

181. **What does the Beast's number represent?**
- The 666 represents the easiest means to permanently control wealth and power in the US. The 666 are the 666 people (primarily CEOs, Republican politicians, intelligence agency heads...) necessary to achieve this objective. (See pages 52 to 56.)
182. **The Number of the Beast is/was 600+60+6 (666). In this number, what do the numbers 60 and 600 represent?**
- See pages 52 to 56.
183. **Who are the original 6 leaders of Gardner's 666?**
- John W Gardner, Nelson Rockefeller, William S Paley, Henry Kissinger, Milton Friedman, and William J Brennan.
184. **13:18 reads:** "Here is Wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the Beast; for it is a number of a man; and his number is..." **13:18 tells us the various names God suggests for the Number of the Beast. The hints provided about the possible names are in the phrases "number of his name," "number of a man," "his number". From this, what are the six Divinely approved names:**
- (John) Gardner's 666;
  - The 666 of John Gardner;
  - The Number of John Gardner;
  - The Number of the Beast;
  - The 666 of the Beast;
  - his* 666.
- Solutions *a*, *b* and *c* are the preferred names.

#### Chapter 14

185. **How is Chapter 14 different from chapter 12, 13, 15 and 16, and can you explain its 3-part structure?**
- Chapters 12, 13, and 15, 16 are sequential, going forward in time. Chapter 14 has three parts, which are presented in reverse sequence.
 

**Part I.** Verses 1-5 occur at the first Resurrection (sometime after 2027).

**Part II.** Verses 6-13 return to the linear sequence, situated in 2002-2021.

**Part III.** Verses 14 to 21 (when Jesus and 3 angels begin killing masses, in the Winepress of Wrath), go back in time, to where Chapter 11 ended (1906), and resume the story of God's wrath against the West. Verses 14-21 are about the millions of Westerners God and Jesus allowed (or caused) to die in World War I (1914-18) and World War II (1939-45).
- God is reminding us He has imposed serious punishment on the West, but they

would not learn. The people God punished most in WWI were Westerners. The people God punished most in WWII were Westerners, Jews and Japan.

186. **In Chapter 14, verse 1, who are the 144,000?**

a. The 144,000 best souls since the advent of Jesus.

187. **Did you notice the big change in what the Beast represents in Chapter 14? Explain.**

a. In 14:9, the Beast switches from representing the US, in the second half of Chapter 13, to representing only John Gardner. Thus, the *mark, image, and Beast* receive male pronouns for the rest of Revelation (*his mark, his image*). [Verses 13:17, 18 setup this transition, referring to a “number of *his* name”, and explaining his number “...is the number of a *man*.”]

188. **What happens to Babylon?**

a. Initially, in 14:6 it appears as if Babylon (the new name for the US in Chapters 14-18) was totally destroyed (“fallen”). But at 18:2, we see Babylon has just fallen in morality (“become the habitation of devils...every foul spirit...”). But six verses later, 18:8, it appears Babylon is about to be destroyed: “Therefore my plagues will come in one day –death and mourning and famine. And she will be utterly burned with fire, for strong is the Lord who judges her.” Two verses later (18:10) we learn Babylon was destroyed in an hour.

189. **In Chapter 14, when Gardner receives the name “the Beast,” what title is given to the U.S. (to replace “the Beast” moniker), and why is it significant?**

a. The US is renamed Babylon (first called “Babylon” at 14:8); significant because *Babylon* enslaved the Israelites. God is saying: the US is enslaving people, just as Babylon enslaved the Israelites. The name Babylon was used by the Apostle Peter, to refer to Rome –because, at the time, Rome was persecuting Christians. Thus, the name Babylon, in chapters 14-18, was chosen to remind us of the US’s connection to the first Beast (the HRE), and the HRE’s connection to ancient Rome.

190. **How do we know Babylon represents the U.S.?**

a. Because of how it is described in Chapter 18:9 to 20: a city that acted as they greatest market in the world –a station only held by the US (“wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea”).

- b. The writers (God, Jesus, John) help us deduce Babylon is the U.S. with an echo recall strategy. In 13:4, the writer asks, “Who *is like unto* the beast?” And in 18:18, to help us see the second beast in now Babylon, the writer echoes the 13:4 “*who is like unto*” refrain, by asking, “What city *is like unto* the great city!”
- c. Also, in Chapter 13, we meet the first Beast, with seven heads (representing England, France, Spain, Portugal, Netherlands, Belgium and Germany) and 10 horns. This beast has tremendous military power, so the world worshipped it. This beast rose around 1517 and declined in the mid 19<sup>th</sup> century. Next, in 13:11, we meet the **second Beast** (the US), which has all the military power of the first Beast, and causes the world to worship the first Beast. After John Gardner dies and assumes the name “the Beast,” Revelation needed a new moniker for the US; thus, God gave the US the alias: *Babylon*. In 17:3, Babylon (the US) is represented by a garish *Great Whore*, who sits on the seven-headed Beast with 10 horns (the first Beast). Thus, Babylon is the US.

191. **Why is verse 14:10 important?**

- a. Verse 14:10, “...he shall be tormented...in the presence of the holy angels...,” shows us, in Heaven, if we wish, we can observe people being punished in Hell (we shouldn’t derive pleasure from this).

192. **What is the mystery of verses 14:9 to 11, and how does the mystery/solution relate to verses 13:8, 13:16, 16:3, 16:12?**

- The solution to this mystery is so significant that I moved it to the top of page 156: **BONUS MYSTERY! #1** (*The 14:9-11 Mystery*).

### Chapter 15

193. **What is/are the mystery(s) or revelation(s) of Chapter 15?**

- a. Chapter 15 make **three** powerful revelations:
- (I)** In Revelation, the number “3” represents the Church –and God’s 3 Churches: Judaism, Christianity and Islam. In Chapter 15, we see angels perform a religious ceremony/rite (verses 5, 6 and 7), and immediately God grows even more powerful in verse 8. This is to show how God appreciates our prayers and church services. Within Chapter 15, God winks to His 3 churches, by twice placing the word “seven” in

verses 1, 6 and 7. The 2 *sevens* a verse 1 are a wink to Christians, who attend church on Sundays, the first day of the week. The 2 *sevens* at verse 6 are a wink to Muslims, who attend Friday Prayer, on the sixth day. The 2 *sevens* at verse 7 are a wink to Jews, who attend synagogue/temple on Saturdays, the seventh day.

(II) **CALENDAR OF THE CHURCHES.** Chapter 15 has 8 verses, which represent the 8-day week that existed in Rome for centuries, until the 4<sup>th</sup> century AD, when Rome became a Christian nation, and moved to a 7 day week. (In the 4<sup>th</sup> century AD, China also moved to a 7 day week.) Chapter 15 reminds us God's Churches started small, but became so powerful as to change the length of a week. God interrupts the linear storyline to make this point because, in the coming years, He wants His Churches to play a bigger role in law enforcement, justice and government, around the world -to make sure powerful and wealthy criminals are punished. Revelation indicates God wants all people held to the same standard, the rich and powerful punished firmly for all abuses, and corruption out of the Church, judiciary and government. We know this because chapters 15-22, the closing chapters, situated in our contemporary time, are about crimes, punishment for crimes, and rewards for not committing crimes.

(III) Verse 3 mentions the *Song of Moses* (Deuteronomy 32:44-52). But the Song of Moses is set up in Deuteronomy 31:16-22, where God foresees that the Children of Israel "**will forsake me, and break my Covenant, which I have made with them,**" and "**go a-whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land.**" Yet, God promises to deliver the Children of Israel to the Promised Land. But, because He knows the Children of Israel will one day betray Him, God asks Moses to write a song "*and teach it to the Children of Israel; put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against the Children of Israel.*" For their betrayal, God promises (Deut 31:17): "**...I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them...**" By *forsaking*, God is speaking of countless dirty engagements Israel and fake Western Jews

have entered into with the US since World War II. <sup>35</sup> **The point of Chapter 15:3 and 4 is God's Covenant with Israel is broken.**

194. **The number 3 recurs in the final 8 chapters (15-22); why?**
- a. I believe 3 is a tribute to the Holy Land, situated between 3 continents, Africa, Asia and Europe. I believe the recurring threes are a sign to God's 3 Churches (Judaism, Christianity, Islam) to properly **conceive, adjudicate** and **enforce** the law, equally to the powerful, the poor and the clergy.
195. **In 15:2, what is "the mark of his name"?**
- a. It is a hint to the correct term for the mark. "His" refers to the Beast, John Gardner. Thus, the correct name is "*The Mark of John Gardner.*"

### Chapter 16

196. **In 16:2, why is *the mark* suddenly referred to as "the mark of the beast"?**
- a. This is confirmation that John Gardner is the Beast. [In 14:11 we are instructed that the mark is "the mark of John Gardner" ("mark of *his name*"), but in 16:2 Gardner's name is replaced with "the beast" ("mark of *the beast*").]
197. **In 16:2, the first angel's bowl gave a "foul and loathsome" sore to "men that had the mark of the Beast". What ailment does the first angel's bowl cause?**
- a. Mpox (2022), primarily spread by gay men, in Europe and the US.
198. **In 16:3, when the second angel's vial/bowl causes the sea to become "*blood as of a dead man, and every living creature in the sea died,*" what ongoing tragedy did this refer to?**
- a. The *Mediterranean migrant crisis*, in which the Mediterranean sea claimed the lives of untold thousands of migrants. The crisis started around 2015, but took a huge upswing in 2023, when in June, NPR reported 2000 immigrants had died in the Mediterranean Sea.
  - b. September 13, 2021, Daily Mail and others reported a large inlet pool of the Dead Sea, on the coast of Jordan (where Sodom and Gamorrah

---

<sup>35</sup> Grossly disproportionate numbers of private Jewish people, not working for Israel, entered into dirty business relationships, or took executive positions, with America's 666 companies. See Origin Stories, where many of these parties are identified by name.

were once located), had turned blood red.

199. **In 16:4, the third angel poured its bowl “on the rivers and fountains of water, and they became blood,” what does this refer to?**

- a. The story refers to the many man-made water disasters that occurred in 2023, such as: (1) Syrian fishermen in the Tigris and Euphrates who only caught a fraction of their usual catch; (2) reports that half of US tap water is contaminated with forever chemicals, which cause cancer, infertility, liver damage, hormone suppression...; (3) hundreds of fish died in Israel’s Tzalmon Estuary; (4) whales beached themselves in record numbers, around the world. (The Dead Sea blood pool, in solution #198, may also be tied to these events.)

200. **In 16:8, the fourth angel poured his vial/bowl on the sun, “and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.” To what does this verse refer?**

- a. Accelerated global warming, witnessed in 2023, noted in the headline of a July 27<sup>th</sup>, 2023, CNN report: “This Month is the Planet’s Hottest by far, and Hottest in around 120,000 years.”

201. **In 16:10, the fifth angel’s vial/bowl causes people in the US (“the seat of the beast”) to gnaw “their tongues for pain.” To what does this verse refer?**

- a. A 2023 pharmaceutical drug shortage in America that substantially reduced pain medication availability.

202. **In 16:12, the sixth angel’s vial/bowl causes the Euphrates river to go dry. What event does this verse refer?**

- a. It refers to reports in 2023 that the Euphrates River’s water was much lower than usual, causing researchers to predict the river could disappear by 2040.

203. **Why (else) are verses 16:3 and 16:12 unusual and important?**

- a. Because in 16:3 and 16:12 God deliberately exaggerates, to show the magnitude of the tragedy to emphasize the value of human life and the value of engaging storytelling –which stimulates interest and intellectual growth. In 16:3, God says “*every living creature in the sea died.*” But every creature in the sea had NOT died –but God’s use of the word captures the tragedy of thousands of people dying, trying to find better lives. In 16:12, God says the

water of the Euphrates River “**was dried up**” –also an exaggeration. (God also exaggerated in 13:8 and 13:16.) God will exaggerate to bring out more meaningful aspects, or for edificational purpose. This might cause us to wonder: Did God exaggerated Noah’s age? Did Jonah really live in a fish’s belly for 3 days? If not, why would God tell us these things? **Solution:** To give us models of people who remained faithful in impossible circumstances; to test our faith; to inspire wonder... God does not do this to suggest lying is acceptable. In Revelation, God is clear that lying is not acceptable.

204. **In 16:13, who is the False Prophet?**

a. Oral Roberts. We learn this is Oral Roberts in 19:20, as the verse explains the False Prophet “wrought miracles **before** him” (before the third Beast). In Chapter 13, *miracles* is a word associated with the second Beast (the US), circa 1955, when Oral Roberts was on TV. Roberts started his radio and TV career before John W Gardner became the Beast. 19:20 explains the False Prophet “*deceived those who received the mark of the Beast*”. Luther and Calvin were no longer alive in the 20<sup>th</sup> century, when mark crimes began, and they are not associated with *the mark*, so 16:13 can only refer to Oral Roberts.

- Verses 16:12 and 16:17 occur in 2023. Thus, because Chapter 16 is sequential, verses 16:13 and 16:16 (showing the spirits of Satan, Gardner and the False Prophet disembodied and sent to Armageddon, to wait to battle with Jesus and his angels) also occurred in 2023 –the year I first identified Gardner as the Beast in my early Revelation solutions.
- Since Oral Roberts receives the most extreme punishment, but Luther does not, we know Luther was not the brain behind the Reformation.

205. **[16:18-21]. In 16:17, the seventh angel’s vial/bowl causes a series of events: a “great earthquake” (16:18); then the great city (Babylon and/or the US) was/is divided into three parts; and the cities or nations fell (16:19); and every island fled away; and the mountains were not found (16:20); and a plague of great hail rained down (16:21). What are these events?**

I. The *great earthquake* is a reference to three earthquakes in 2023: the Turkiye quake, February 2023; the Marrakesh (Morocco) Earthquake, September 2023; the Afghanistan quakes, October 2023.



- II. *The Great City* that is divided into three sections refers to Israel, where fair skinned Israelis rule and force Palestinians and dark Ethiopian Jews, to live in different areas. (August of 2023, Ethiopian Jews began protesting against the discrimination they face in Israel.)
- III. *The cities falling* refers to war in Ethiopia. (2023)
- IV. *The islands that fled away* refers to Caribbean Island nations, colonies of Britain, seeking to break from British rule. (2023)
- V. *The mountain were not found* refers to the Sherpa, who guide Western mountaineers up Mount Everest (Nepal/China), quitting because of the dangers and low pay.
- VI. *The plague of great hail* refers to record setting hail (over 4 inches in diameter) falling **in many American states** (Colorado, Virginia, Oklahoma, Georgia, Texas, Mississippi), **and in Italy**, in 2023.

### Chapter 17

#### 206. **What is the time perspective of Chapter 17?**

a. Chapter 17, which re-connects the first Beast (the West) and Babylon (the US), is a “flashback dream sequence” sort of scene, which takes us back to between 1529 and 1584. This *flashback* was initiated in Chapter 16, verse 17, by the seventh angel’s bowl of wrath, and was *set-up* by 16:19, which explains “Babylon was *remembered* before God.” Hence, in Chapter 17, God shares some of His memories of the origin of the first Beast, and of how the second Beast, *Babylon* (the US), came to sit upon the first Beast’s 7 heads.

#### 207. **Why is verse 17:8 very important?**

a. This verse is important for two reasons: **(1)** 17:8 indicates the *Beast out of the Sea* was a curse, from God, upon the West. The first beast is first seen at 11:7, ascending from the Bottomless Pit, during the Spanish Inquisition (see solutions #88, 89, 90). The 17:8 passage “*will ascend out of the Bottomless Pit and go to perdition* [damnation]” tells us God allowed the West’s hatred to manifest into the *Beast out of the Sea*, and all who engaged in -or prospered from- the Beast’s crimes (and those who shared its supremacist views) are damned; **(2)** The passage “*And those who dwell on the Earth will marvel, whose names are not written in the Book of Life...*” is directed at foreign nations who worship the beast, to assure them they are damned, as worshipping foreigners is unnatural and inexcusable.

208. **What is the solution to the 17:10 mystery: “seven kings, five fallen, and one is, and the other has not yet come” –the mystery of the origin of the first Beast?**

a. 17:9 informs us that the Beast’s 7 heads represent 7 nations. In 17:10 we learn the nations have 7 kings, but 5 have fallen (died), and “one is” (meaning “is” in power), and the last king “*has not yet come: and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.*” This refers to the **six kings**, in power on April 19<sup>th</sup>, 1529, the day **the *Protestation at Speyer*** was initiated, which led to the division of Catholic Church, the Protestant Reformation, and the birth of the Beast. **Six** of seven Holy Roman Empire (HRE) kings were in power at that time: 1. **England:** Henry the VIII (reign: 1509-1547); 2. **Spain:** Charles I (reign 1516 to 1555); 3. **Holy Roman Empire & House of Habsburg (Austria):** Charles V (reign 1519-1556); 4. **France:** Francois I (reign 1515-1547); 5. **Portugal:** John III (reign 1521 to 1557); 6. **Denmark (& Norway):** Frederick I (reign: 1523-1533).

Thus, the solution to *what year did the Beast, in spirit, come into existence?* –is **1557**, when John III of Portugal was still alive, but 5 kings of 5 nations, who were in power when the Protestation at Speyer occurred, had died. In 1557, the 7<sup>th</sup> kingdom of the first Beast did not yet exist (thus, that king had *not yet come.*)

- This mystery appears to be God indicting John III (and Portugal) as the spirit of Beast, for being the first European nation to engage in slave trade. Until 1650, Portugal controlled 95% of the West’s slave trade.

The seventh nation joined 23 years later, in 1580, when **William I** (William the Silent) took power of the Dutch Republic. The Dutch Republic was the seventh nation of the first Beast. William I is the king who came to power later, and continued a short space (4 years), dying in 1584, the year England passed the ***Jesuits, etc. Act of 1584***, which ordered Catholic priests to leave the country, within 40 days, or face high treason charges. 200 Catholics (mostly priests) were executed under this law.

- William I was the first head of state assassinated by a handgun.
- With this mystery, God reminds us that although the first Beast became a 7-headed beast in 1580, it originally had **6 heads**, from 1523 to 1580.
- In 1582 Pope Gregory XIII introduced the Gregorian Calendar (created by Aloysius Lilius and Christopher Clavius), which became the most utilized Calendar in the world (including in the HRE). Yet, the HRE still persecuted Catholics.

209. **In 17:8, the second beast (the US, Babylon) is called “*the Beast that was, and is not, and yet is.*” Why? And how can the 7-headed Beast also be the 8<sup>th</sup> head? And why is 17:11 important?**

- a. From the events sequence, the first beast existed in the first half of Chapter 13, but died circa 1905 (thus, it ***was***, and ***is not***). Yet, this beast still existed in the hearts of many, after it lost its power (thus, “***yet is***”). This persistent worship of the first Beast allowed the second Beast to come to power, and sit upon the 7-headed Beast –and acted as an 8<sup>th</sup> nation, powering the second Beast. Thus, “*the Beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and ***is of the seven...***”.* 17:11 is important because 17:11 steps forward in time, to the 20<sup>th</sup>/21<sup>st</sup> centuries, when the first beast should not exist; but 17:11 reads: “*the Beast that was... ***is going to perdition***” (*is* –present tense). Thus, in the modern era (1945-2024) the first beast was resurrected –as a Mark Crime– and began causing Westerners to be damned.*

210. **In 17:12, what do the ten horns represent?**

- a. The 10 horns represent the 10 principal colonies of the first Beast. These 10 were: 1. United States, North America (England, Spain, France); 2. India (England, France); 3. Canada (England, France); 4. West Africa (France); 5. South Africa (Dutch Republic/Netherlands); 6. South America (Spain); 7. Oceania/Australia/Philippines (England, Spain); 8. Brazil (Portugal); 9. Central America (Spain, House of Habsburg); 10. West Indies (Denmark).

211. **In 17:12, what does “*10 kings, which have received no kingdoms, but receive their power as kings one hour with the beast*” mean?**

- a. This refers to the fact that the leaders of the 7-headed Beast assigned subordinate leaders to rule the 10 colonies.

212. **Why does Revelation 17:13 say all of the horns (colonized nations) will be of one mind and give their power to the Beast, but 17:16 says the 10 horns shall hate the whore (the Beast)?**

- a. “The whore” refers to the second Beast (the United States). The contrast between 17:13 and 17:16 exists because 17:13 refers to the leaders that were installed by the first Beast; but 17:16 considers the *horns* several centuries later, after the colonial relationships were dissolved, and the common people of *the Horns* (the once colonized nations) now hate the Beast that once conquered, oppressed and ruled them. The embodiment of the Beast by this point, the 20<sup>th</sup> and 21<sup>st</sup> centuries, is/was the U.S.

- NOTE: Since the US was one of the original 10 colonies, but later turned into the second Beast, the US's former position as a "horn" would fall to another nation that was colonized, subjugated, or routinely sabotaged by the US and the West (Russia, China, North Korea, Iran...). From this, we should know the 10 Horns of today are conceptual, not the same as the 10 Horns in Chapter 17 (1557).

213. **17:15 explains the waters where the harlot sits "are peoples, multitudes, nations and tongues." What does this symbolize?**

- a. The harlot (the US/West) oppresses humanity.

### Chapter 18

214. **What is the overt purpose of Chapter 18?**

- a. In Chapter 18, God identifies Babylon's (the US/West) crimes against the world, names the chief corrupter (Western businessmen and politicians, the rich, the sexually immoral, corrupt cheaters...), and uses terms associated with the rich and powerful ("kings of the earth," "merchants of the earth") and terms like "sorceries" and "fornications," to address various forms of corruption -all to explain why God will kill (or killed) millions of people in Chapter 18.

215. **Who or what does the angel in verses 18:1-3 represent?**

- a. In 18:1-3, God expresses His deep appreciation for his servants. Chapter 18 is situated in the year 2024. The angel represents God, shining through me, as I published this report in early 2024, warning that, as punishment for decades and centuries of crimes and moral decline, God would soon destroy the US.

216. **For Christians in the US and West, in the days before Babylon is destroyed, why is verse 18:4 the Bible's most important verse?**

- a. In 18:4 God commands, "Come out of her, My people..." This is God ordering true Christians and good people (who have been kind and who have not spread hate) to leave the USA, and maybe the West.

**217. WHAT IS THE HIDDEN PURPOSE OF CHAPTER 18?**

- a. Chapter 18 is **24** verses long; this is intended to represent 2 things: (1) the year **2024**, (2) the **24** hours of a day. All of this because: **Chapter 18 is a prophetic calendar that reveals the YEAR, MONTH, DAY(s) and HOUR that God will destroy the US/West.**

## **CHAPTER 18's "YEAR, MONTH, DAY & HOUR OF DESTRUCTION" TIMELINE**

Chapters 18, 21 and 22 all use both the Gregorian (Western) and the Yin (Chinese) calendars. Chapter 22 primarily uses the Yin.

In chapters 18, 21 and 22, God shows us He will destroy Babylon (the US/West) on two separate days. Thus, the question is: **How can God destroy Babylon on 2 separate days, if Revelation says He will do it in a single hour?**

**Solution:** God and *the 10 Horns* will destroy Babylon when it is morning in Asia, but the evening of the previous day, in the US and most of the West.

For an eternity or nigh, God knew one day there would be an *International Date Line (IDL)*, where it is one day on one side, and the next, or the previous day, on the other. This line runs through the Pacific Ocean.

As the Earth rotates, Asia enters the new day first, followed by the West.

From all of this, there are **2 destruction dates**: one on the East's side of the IDL, one in the West's side of the IDL. But, because Revelation uses two calendar systems, the Yin and the Gregorian, there are, in a sense, **4 destruction dates**: East and West Yin, and East and West Gregorian.

When the bombs begin striking the US/West, half of the world will be in September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024, in the East; half will still be in September 23<sup>rd</sup>, in the West.

In destroying Babylon, when it is one day in the East and another in the West, God is saying, He can control time and all events, and nothing can stop Him.

### **Month of Destruction (Gregorian and Yin)**

Finding the *Month of Destruction* expressed in both the Gregorian and Yin calendars, in Revelation, requires remembering that Jesus first said "**I am the Alpha and the Omega, the Beginning and the End**" in Chapter 1, **verse 8** –the **final verse** of the second paragraph. *Jesus Christ* is also the *first* entity mentioned in 1:1. This was all a hint to pay attention to the **first** and **last** verses of certain paragraphs. This in mind, there are **3 steps** to finding the month, Yin and Gregorian, when God destroys the US/West –the first 2 steps are most important.

Because the first 12 Chapters of Revelation represent the 12 months of a year (and more), the first step is: we read Revelation, from the beginning, until we find the first chapter to use the word "month": Chapter **9** (9:5). This indicates the Destruction will occur in the **9<sup>th</sup> Gregorian month: September**. The second step is: we find the *Month of Destruction* on the **Yin** calendar (the Yin calendar is based on the moon's cycle), reading Revelation, *again*, until we find the first

instance of the word “moon”: Chapter **8** (8:12). This indicates the Destruction will occur in the **8<sup>th</sup>** month of the Yin calendar, **Gui-Yue**. [Forgive me if my Yin month names are incorrect, I found conflicting information online.]

- These solutions (**September** and **Gui-Yue**) confirm each other, because the Yin Calendar is about a month behind the Gregorian; thus, the 9<sup>th</sup> Gregorian month (September) corresponds to the 8<sup>th</sup> Yin month, Gui-Yue.

Finally, to again confirm September and Gui-Yue as the *Months of Destruction*, if you have the right type of Bible -or you understand standard Bible numbering, where verses that initiate paragraphs are in **bold**- you will then notice, in Chapter 18, the first paragraph ends at verse 8 (representing the 8<sup>th</sup> Yin month, Gui-Yue), and the second paragraph begins at verse 9 (representing the 9<sup>th</sup> Gregorian month, September); “...**the Beginning and the End.**”

The *month of destruction* is Gui-Yue (Yin), and/or September (Gregorian).

### **Year of Destruction**

Chapters 12, 13 and 15 and 16 are in a chronological order, and end in late 2023 [Oct 2023, see solution #205(I)]. Chapter 17 goes back in time. But Chapter 18 resumes Chapter 16’s chronological sequence. Thus, we should know the setting year of Chapter 18 is **2024**. To confirm this, Chapter 18 is **24** verses long, representing the **Gregorian** year **2024**.

### **Hour of Destruction**

In revelation God names the hour when He will destroy the US West.

The word “hour” appears in three Chapter 18 verses (10, 17, 19), so the word hour doesn’t really help determine when the War begins.

To find the verse that represents when the *Hour of Destruction* will begin, since Chapter 18’s 24 verses represent the 24 *hours* of one day, look for the only verse with the word “**day**” in it: **verse 8**. To confirm this, the phrases “**burned with fire**” and “**Lord God**” also appears in verse 8. Thus, the war will begin, in the East, when it is **8 a.m.** in Pekin, China, and end at 9 a.m.

Thus, the event month numbers **8** (Gui-Yue, Yin) and **9** (September, Gregorian) match the hour(s) that the attack begins (**8**) and ends (**9**), in China.

### **Procession of the Hour of Destruction, In the East**

Chapter 18 shows the **3 hour** *procession of the War*, in the East and in the West. The reason the procession is **3** hours, rather than one, is: after the East spends an hour launching bombs, those bombs, on rockets, must travel for two hours, before striking their targets in the US/West for one hour.

At **8 a.m.** the bombs launch, in the East, when God exclaims: “*And she will be utterly **burned with fire**, for strong is the Lord who **judges** her.*”

**18:10** represents 10am, China; connected to 18:8 by the word “**judgment.**” The 2-step interval, from 18:8 and 18:10, represents the bombs’ 2-hour flight time. The spoken phrase “**Alas, alas**” marks the time in China (10am) when the bombs begin striking the US/West; the phrase “**one hour**” indicates the bombs will strike the US for one hour, 10am to 11am. The phrase “**great city**” and “**mighty city**” are cues to track the *Hour of Destruction* in the West.

### **Procession of the Hour of Destruction, In the West**

Verses 18:16 and 18 feature the phrase **great city**. The 2-step interval between verses 16 and 18 represents 2 hours of *bomb travel time*. Verses 18:17 and 19 feature the phrase **one hour**. The 2-step interval between 17 and 19 also represents the bombs’ 2-hour travel time; but the reason 17 and 19 are one verse ahead of 16 and 18, and the reason for the phrase **one hour** is: in the US, from March to November, clocks are advanced **one hour** (2am to 3am), for *Daylight Savings Time* (DST).<sup>36</sup> Verse **16** is in this mystery because (1) the US West Coast is **16** hours behind China, and (2) the *true hour* of the start of the War in the US/West should be **16:00** (4pm), but with DST, the time will be 5:00 pm (17:00).

The phrase **great city**, in verse 18:**16**, harkens back to verse 10, to mark the time it will be in the US/West when the East initiates the War: **4:00 pm** (16:00), true time, US West Coast –but the DST adjusted time will be **5pm**.

Two verses later, the phrase **great city** in 18:**18**, indicates the true US West Coast time will be **6pm** (18:00) when the bombs begin striking –confirmed by the words **smoke** and **burning** –but the DST adjusted time will be **7pm**.

The phrase **great city**, in 18:19, indicates the true US West Coast time will be 7:00 pm (**19:00**), when the final bombs strike the US/West, marked by the spoken phrase “**Alas, alas**”; but the DST adjusted time will be **8pm**.

### **Day(s) of Destruction (Gregorian and Yin)**

The destruction, on the Yin, occurs on the **21<sup>st</sup>** day of the eighth month, Gui-Yue, in the West, and the **22<sup>nd</sup>** day of Gui-Yue in the East. On the Gregorian calendar the destruction occurs on the **23<sup>rd</sup>** day of September, in the West, and on the **24<sup>th</sup>** day of September in the East.

Thus, the days of destruction create the sequence is: **21, 22, 23, 24.**

---

<sup>36</sup> Daylight Savings Time (DTS) was introduced in the US, optionally, in 1918. But in 1966, with John W. Gardner in the White House, DTS was standardized.

To “signal” that these 4 days/verses are the Destruction Days, verses 21, 22, 23, 24 uniquely feature a “mighty angel,” who symbolically defeats Babylon (the US/West), by throwing down (defeating) a millstone, and the mighty angel speaks through all four verses –and speaks only in these four verses.

The 23<sup>rd</sup> verse is emphasized as different from the others, because it will be the 23<sup>rd</sup> in the West when the West is destroyed (and the *publication* function of this report is intended to notify the West when it will be destroyed). Verse 23 is singled out from the other three verses in 3 ways: (1) the other 3 verses have the word “found” in them, but verse 23 does not; (2) verse 18:**23** features two iterations of the phrase “**shall not (shine) in you anymore,**” and “**shall not (be heard) in you anymore**”; (3) because “day” is associated with “light”, verse 18:23 features three words that are associated with light: **light, lamp, shine.**

- We also know verse 18:23 marks the 23<sup>rd</sup> as the correct date to present in certain places of this *notice/report of God’s Judgment and coming punishment/Destruction* of the US/West, because:
  - a. verse 18:23 features the word **merchants**, which ties it to verses 18:3, 18:12 and 18:13 –the publication confirmation key verses, announcing God’s Judgment against, and punishment of, the US/West.
  - b. verse 18:23 features the word **voice** –which ties 18:23 to verses 18:2 and 4 –the Yin publication confirmation key verses.
  - c. The words **bride** and **bridegroom** connect verse **18:23** to Jesus’ marriage supper (Chapter 19) and Chapter 21’s verses 21:2 (*Month of Publication* key) and 21:9 (*Month of Destruction* key).

Unlike verse 23, verse 18:**21** (which also represents the *Destruction Day in the West*, but on the Yin calendar) features the phrase **great city** (an alternate moniker in Revelation for *Babylon*), to note that, in the US/West, it will be the **21<sup>st</sup>** day of the eighth Yin month (Gui-Yue) when the US/West is destroyed.

### The Complete Date of Destruction

- God, will destroy the US/West on **September 23<sup>th</sup>, 2024** (Gregorian), in the West, but on **September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024**, in the East; or on **21 Gui-Yue, 4722** (Yin), in the West, but **22 Gui-Yue, 4722**, in the East. The Bombs will launch at **8am in Beijing**, and begin to arrive in the US/West at about **7pm**, US West Coast; **10pm**, US East Coast. The War will end 1 hour later; **8pm** on the US West Coast; **11pm** US East Coast.

The times above, in the West, have been adjusted to reflect US/West DST.



## The Chapter 18 to Chapter 3 Key-Link!

### 218. How does Chapter 18 connect to the Chapter 3 key-link?

- a. In the Chapter 3 solutions, we learned Chapter 3 is a prophetic calendar, a teleportation portal, to transfer verses' meanings or values to new verse locations, which share verse numbers or key phrases.

#### **KEY-LINK TRANSFER! (Verses 2:23 & 24 move to 18:23 & 24)**

Finally, using Chapter 3's key-link transfer power, verses 2:23 and 2:24 are transferred to 18:23 and 18:24, because they share the same verse numbers. Verse 18:23 assumes the verse 2:23 message, and verse 2:23 takes on it's true meaning, as God tells the West:

*“And I will kill her children with death. And all of the churches shall know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts. And I will give to each one of you according to your works.”*

And 18:24 assumes verse 2:24's message and meaning; a message from God and Jesus, to China, Russia and the 10 horns, assuring them no further Tribulation burdens, if they do this difficult job:

*But to you I say, and to the rest in Thyatira, as many as do not have this doctrine, and have not known the depths of Satan, as they call them, I will put on you no other burden”*

#### **Publication of Destruction (Gregorian, West)**

**Month.** To draw attention to verse 3 (18:3) and direct that I am/was to publish in March (the third month, Gregorian), verse 18:3 has two instances of the word “**fornications.**” To connect verse 18:3 to verse 18:12, verse 18:3 also contains the word “**merchants.**”

**Day West.** To Authorize publishing this report on the 12<sup>th</sup> (of March 2024), in the West, verse 18:12 names 14 valuable commodities: gold, silver, stones, pearls, linen, purple, silk, scarlet, citron wood, ivory, wood, bronze, iron, marble. To connect verse 18:12 (day of publication) to verse 18:3 (month of publication), 18:12 also contains the word **merchandise.**

**Day East.** To Authorize publishing this report when it is/was the 13<sup>th</sup> (of March 2024), in the East, verse 18:13 (like verse 18:12) names 14 “commodities”: cinnamon, incense, wine, fragrant oil, frankincense, oil, flour, wheat, cattle, sheep, horses, chariots, *bodies, souls of men.*

- **Alternate Publication Key:** God knew I'd get my signals crossed and I'd

be a day (24 hours) late publishing, so He placed **13** *pronouns, nouns and adjectives* in verse 18:**14**, to represent His alternate *publication days*: March **13<sup>th</sup>**, 2024, West; March **14<sup>th</sup>**, East. The 13 pronouns, nouns and adjectives are, 3 instances of the word “**you**”, 2 instances of “**all**”, and the words: **fruit, that, your, soul, things, which, them, more.**

### **Publication of Destruction (Yin, West)**

To signal the correct month to publish this report was in the second month (San-Yue, or *Chou*, I believe) of the Yin, 18:2 features 2 instances of the phrase **is fallen**, 2 instances of the word **every**, and the word “**voice**.”

To Authorize publishing this report when it is/was the **4<sup>th</sup>** day of Chou (March 12<sup>th</sup>), in the East, verse 18:4 features 2 instances of the word “lest” and is connected to verse 18:2 by the word “**voice**.”

- **Voice** also connects to verse 18:2 and 4 to 18:23, and ties verse 18:2, 4 and 23 to **21:3** (the Chapter 21 Gregorian *Month of Publication* key).

Thus, I was Authorized to published on **March 12<sup>th</sup> or March 13<sup>th</sup>, 2024, West**, at 8pm (or **4 San-Yue, or 5 San-Yue, 4722, West** ). I published March 13<sup>th</sup>, 2024, Mexico, West, 8pm.

### Chapter 19

219. **Verse 19:5 includes the passage “Praise our God, all ye that serve Him, and ye that fear Him...” Why is this passage important?**
- a. God distinguishes between people who serve God (who do good works because they are good people) and people who fear God (who are not necessarily good people, who may restrain bad inclinations because they fear God). God may want potentially bad people to fear Him, to keep good people safer. But, because God sometimes punishes an entire nation for the crimes of a subgroup, fear is wise.
220. **In 19:7-9, who is Jesus marrying?**
- a. This is a symbolic marriage to his Church.
221. **What is the point of 19:11-16?**
- a. To inform the Church of one of the proper depictions of Jesus: on a white horse, wearing a red robe, with a crown on his head, and on his thigh written: “King of kings and Lord of lords”.
222. **In 19:17 to 21, a war transpires between Jesus and the armies**

**of Heaven, and the Beast, the *kings of the Earth* and their armies. Is this war in our physical world?**

- a. The war does not occur in our world, because, at *that* point in the story, the Beast and False Prophet are dead in our world. Originally, I thought the War was entirely symbolic. Now I think it contains symbolic and literal aspects. In Revelation, God stresses He has created real evil forces (Satan, Beast #1), to test us, and He allowed other evil forces to create themselves (the Beast: Gardner), and these evil forces are visible in the afterlife (see 19:19, 19:20; 20:2, 20:3). Thus, the afterlife may be “more real” than this life, as we may have increased perception in the next life. But, with my current perceptual limits, it’s hard to know how much of 19:17-21 is real or symbolic.

Chapter 20

**223. What is the significance of verses 20:1, 2 and 3?**

- a. In Revelation, odd chapters tend to be more symbolic than even chapters (although Chapter 12 may be the most symbolic). Chapter 19 is the last odd chapter with prominent symbolic features. Chapters 20, 21 and 22 provide a fairly literal peek at a corner of God’s domain, where the physical and spiritual are equally perceptible. In 20:1-3, God shows us He controls Satan, releasing him locking him away, at will. God is saying that although Satan is evil, beyond comprehension, He wants Satan to thoroughly test mankind.

**224. 20:4 mentions the First Resurrection. When does this occur?**

- This question is answered in the Chapter 22 solutions; page 128.
- Find more Chapter 20 solutions on pages 141-142, and solution #234.

Chapter 21

**225. What is the primary purpose(s), or mystery, of Chapter 21?**

- a. **Chapter 21 is a prophetic calendar that identifies the day, month and year of Jesus’ Second Coming, in 2027.**
- b. Chapter 21 reveals the designated year, month, day and hour to publish this report.
- c. Chapter 21 confirms the year, month, day and hour that the US/West will be destroyed.

## THE SECOND COMING

Chapter 21 is a prophetic calendar of the Jesus' Second Coming, indicating the day that the Second Coming begins.

### Year of the Second Coming

Chapter 2, verse 27, represents the year 2027, is unusually offset in many Bibles, and begins: **"He shall rule them with a rod of iron..."** This echoes Jesus' words during His Second Coming, in Revelation 19:15. So I felt 2027 was when Jesus would return.

But, because the Chapter 2 timeline continued for two more verses, to verse 29, initially, I thought this meant Jesus wanted a wide window for His return, somewhere between 2027 and 2029. But, once I solved most of the Chapter 18 *Destruction of Babylon* calendar, and saw how specific God was about when He would destroy the US/West, I felt Jesus would also return at a specific time. Because Chapter 21 ends at verse 27, the second longest chapter in Revelation, I determined Chapter 21 was a *timeline, calendar or representation* of 2027, identifying the year, month and day of Jesus' return.

Chapter 21 has 27 verses, to indicate Jesus will return in the year **2027** (and to link it to verse 2:27, which represents the year **2027**).

### Month and Day of Second Coming (Gregorian)

In many Bibles, verse 9 of Chapter 21 is separated from the previous verses, and preceded by a caption reading something like: "New Jerusalem is Described." I guessed this offset was done to hint that verse 9 represented either the ninth month of 2027, or the ninth day of a month in 2027.

In verse 21:9, the word *seven* (**7**) appears 3 times. This was God using "seven," His primary identification number (see the *Numbers* chapter of the *Authorization* section), to signal the **day** of the month of Jesus' Second Coming. Because God used *seven* 3 times, that signaled "**3**" was also significant in this mystery. Like *seven* in verse 21:9, the word **twelve** appears 3 times in verse 21:12. This signaled something was special about the numbers 12 and 9.

Because both 9 and 12 can be used to represent days AND months, ordinarily it would be impossible to know if Jesus was signaling He would return on **September 12<sup>th</sup>, 2027** or **December 9<sup>th</sup>, 2027**.

Here's how I determined the correct date.

While writing this report, I learned God designated me the birth date

identification number **244** (see *Authorization* section). 244 represents the **day** of the month (24), followed by the **year** (4, from 1964), of my birth. In these identification numbers, God emphasized the year and the day of the month, but not the month itself. So God's powerful identity number, **7**, appearing three times in verse 9, indicated 9 is the day of the month Jesus will return. This left **12** (which God signaled **9** times in Chapter 21) to identify the month.

This is confirmed by the fact that December correlates to the 11<sup>th</sup> month of the Yin calendar, Xu (I believe); and verse 21:11, representing the 11<sup>th</sup> Yin month, features the word **God** and 2 words for light: **glory and light**. Thus...

**JESUS' SECOND COMING WILL OCCUR/BEGIN DECEMBER 9<sup>TH</sup>, 2027.**<sup>37</sup>

Although many Christians have been taught to look forward to Jesus' Second Coming, Matthew 24:30 and 31 give us reason to fear or worry:

(30) "The sign of the Son of Man will appear in Heaven, and then all tribes of the Earth will mourn, and they will see the Son of Man coming on the clouds of Heaven, with power and great glory." (31) And He will send his angels with a great sound of a **trumpet**, and they will gather His elect from the four corners, from one end of Heaven to the other."

**Thus, we know the 7<sup>th</sup> Trumpet will sound on December 9<sup>th</sup>, 2027.**

A few verses later, Matthew 24:38-41, Jesus explains:

"For as in the days before the flood, they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Noah entered the ark, and did not know until the flood came and took them all away, so also will the coming of the Son of Man be. Then two men will be in the field: one will be taken and the other left. Two women will be grinding at the mill: one will be taken and the other left."<sup>38</sup>

## **CH 21 DESTRUCTION & PUBLICATION CONFIRMATION KEYS**

### ***Month of Destruction (Gregorian, Yin)***

**Month Yin.** Like Chapter 18, Chapter 21 exploits the fact that Revelation places the first instance of the word "moon" in Chapter **8** (8:12); then confirms the **8<sup>th</sup>** Yin month (**Gui-Yue**) as the *Month of Destruction*, by placing the **8<sup>th</sup>** verse of Chapter 21 at the end of the first paragraph ("...the Beginning

<sup>37</sup> God/Jesus chose December 9<sup>th</sup>, 2027, for Jesus' Second Coming, because that's the 40<sup>th</sup> anniversary of the Palestinians First Intifada against Israeli persecution and occupation of Palestine. The reason God would favor Palestine is not just Israel's cruelty and inhumanity, but the Palestinians have fought Israeli oppression for years; thus, they embody God's message: *never give up*.

<sup>38</sup> The people who disappear, in Matthew 24:40 and 41, were likely sent to Hell. Those of you with *the mark*, and those of you who have been hateful can start worrying. (Also see Matthew 13:41 and 42.)

and the End”). Then, to support this, 21:8 names 8 negative characteristics and adjectives: *cowardly, unbelieving, abominable, murderers, sexually immoral, sorcerers, idolaters, liars*.

**Month (Gregorian).** Like Chapter 18, Chapter 21 exploits the fact that Revelation places the first instance of the word *month* in Chapter 9 (9:5), and confirms **September** is the month of destruction, by using the 9<sup>th</sup> verse of Chapter 21 to initiate the second paragraph (“...the Beginning and the End”).

### **YEAR & DAY OF DESTRUCTION**

Verses 21:21, 22, 23, and 24 all describe life in New Jerusalem, but there the similarities end. Verses 21 and 23 name the day of destruction on the Yin and Gregorian calendars, respectively. Verse 22 and 24 name the year of Destruction, on the Yin and Gregorian calendars, respectively.

#### ***Day of Destruction (Yin, West)***

**Day.** To indicate the day God will destroy the US/West, in the West, verse 21:21 (representing the 21<sup>st</sup> day of the month, Yin) features 2 instances of 3 words (*twelve, gates* and *pearl*), and features the phrase “**the city**”

#### ***Day of Destruction (Gregorian, West)***

**Day.** To indicate the day, in the West, when God destroys the US/West, verse 21:23, representing the 23<sup>rd</sup> day of the month (Gregorian), features 6 words associated with *light*, (***light, sun, moon, shine, glory, illuminated***), two words associated with *God* (***God, the lamb***), and the phrase “**the city.**”

#### ***Year of Destruction (Gregorian)***

**Year.** To indicate verse 21:24 represents the year 2024, verse 24 features the words **light and glory**. We can further verify that 21:24 represents the year 2024 because in Chapter 21, verse 27 represents the year 2027, and unlike prior verses *which describe physical features of Heaven*, 21:27 pertains to the *terms of entering Heaven* (“But there shall by no means **enter it...**”); similarly, verse 21:24 pertains to the *terms of entering Heaven* (“...and the Kings of the earth bring their glory and honor **into it**”).

#### ***Year of Destruction (Yin)***

To indicate verse 21:22 represents the year 4722 (Gregorian, 2024), verse 22 initiates a new paragraph and features two instances of the word “**temple,**” and two phrases associated with God and Jesus: ***Lord God Almighty, the Lamb***.

## COMPLETE YEAR, MONTH, DAY OF DESTRUCTION

Thus, *Destruction Day* in the **West** is: **September 23<sup>rd</sup>, 2024** (Gregorian) or **21 Gui-Yue, 4722** (Yin). But, in the **East**, the date is **September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024**, or **22 Gui-Yue, 4722** (Yin).

### Procession of the Hour of Destruction

To indicate that Chapter 21 is intended to mark key hours of the War, verse 21:10 features the phrase “**great city**”. After verse 10, the phrase “**the city**” is used to mark the hour and passage of time, in key places, in the War.

**The war begins.** Verse 8 features eight negative adjectives and nouns, to mark **8 a.m.** as the start of the War in Pekin (Beijing), China.

To mark the 2 hours that the bombs will travel before reaching their destinations, at 10am, in China, verse 21:10 features the term “**great city**”. (In Chapter 18 the term “**great city**” also marked the procession of the War.)

The phrase “the city” next appears in verses 21:14, 15 and 16. These numbers serve 2 purposes: (1) the 2 steps from verse 14 to 16 represent the bombs’ 2 hour travel time; (2) the extra instance of the phrase “**the city**”, at verse 15, is because China should be 16 hours ahead of the US West Coast, but this is reduced by an hour, to 15 hours, from March to November, due to *DST*, which inserts an extra hour, advancing US clocks an hour; 4pm becomes 5pm.

The phrase “**the city**” at 21:18 marks the time **18:00** (6pm; DST adjustment = 7pm, US West Coast time) when the bombs begin striking the US. The phrase “**the city**” at 21:19 marks 19:00 (7pm; DST adjustment = 8pm, US West Coast time) when the last bombs strike the US/West.

Thus, the event month numbers, **8** (Gui-Yue, Yin) and **9** (September, Gregorian) match the hour the attack begins (**8 am**) and ends (**9am**), in China.

### Month and Day of Publication (Yin, West)

**Month.** Verse 21:2, represents the second Yin month, San-Yue (or Chou). Verse 21:2 is marked as the *Month of Publication* (Yin) by the word “God” and by John’s extraordinary *witness statement*: “**I, John, saw**”; the first of only two times that John makes this unusually complete witness statement.

**Day West.** 21:4 (representing the 4<sup>th</sup> day of the month) is designated as the Yin West *Day of Publication* by the word “**God**” and **four** negative adjectives (two instances of the words “**no**,” and “**nor**”).

**Day East.** 21:5 (representing the 5<sup>th</sup> day of the month) is designated as

the Yin East *Day of Publication* by the appearance of **five** pronouns (*who, I, me* and two instances of *He*).

### **Month, Day & Hour of Publication (Gregorian, East)**

**Month.** Revelation 21:3 features three instances of the word “**God**,” and three variations of the pronouns “**He**,” “**His**” and “**Himself**”, to indicate I should publish these solutions in the third month (March) of 2024.

**Day.** To indicate March **12<sup>th</sup>**, West, as the correct day to publish, 21:12 features **3** instances of the word “**twelve**.”

- **Alternate Key.** God placed 2 instances of the word “**twelve**” in 21:14, with the phrases “**the Lamb**” and “**the city**”, to Authorize March **14<sup>th</sup>** East (March **13<sup>th</sup>**, West, Mexico), as the alternate publication date. The phrases “the Lamb” and “twelve Apostles” are *alternate* terms for Jesus and His Disciples.

**Hour.** Verse 21:20 represents the 20<sup>th</sup> hour of the day, 8pm, when I am/was to publish this report. To articulate 8pm, verse 21:20 lists 8 precious stones that adorn the walls of New Jerusalem.

### **When is the First Resurrection?**

Verse 21:22 initiates the final paragraph of Chapter 21, to create a short timeline of 6 years (verses 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, **27**) of the Yin Calendar (4722-4727), with verse 27 representing the year **4727** –which corresponds to the year **2029**, the last year of the Chapter 2 *prophetic calendar timeline*. I believe this connection was implicated to indicate 4727 (Yin) and 2029 (Gregorian) will be the year(s) of the First Resurrection (20:4–6). Supporting this theory, 21:27 is the only verse in Chapter 21 that mentions the *Lamb’s Book of Life*.

### **Chapter 21: New Heaven**

#### **226. In 21:1, what are the implications of New Heaven?**

a. At 21:1, we see *New Heaven*, and learn *first Heaven* is gone (this may just mean the Heaven depicted in the Bible was created for the angels). In 21:2, we see a giant city-like building, New Jerusalem, new home for resurrected humans. One implication of this is: there are different regions of Heaven, or separate Heavens. Surely the angels (whom David, in Psalm 8:5, said ranked higher than humans, seen, in Revelation, living with God, long before humans) will also receive a great city (or nation or world). The angels in Chapter 21 suggest that before humans on Earth, God gave the angels, when they were in mortal human-like form, their own planet, where they faced



challenges, died, faced judgment, and some earned eternal life... But, because New Jerusalem celebrates *human* heroes (12 Tribes of Israel, 12 Disciples), we know New Jerusalem is not the home of the angels. The angels presence in Revelation, and elsewhere in the Bible, indicate humans are not the first man-like beings God has created, and there may be many, many others.

**227. In 21:2 and 21:10, is New Jerusalem in New Heaven or New Earth, and what are the implications?**

a. New Jerusalem is in Heaven. This is important because, in Revelation while standing in Heaven, John sees New Jerusalem come down “out of Heaven,” which might give the false perception that John was on New Earth. God may have shown New Jerusalem come “out of Heaven”: (1) so John knew it was created by God; (2) to signal that once we get to Heaven, there may be higher levels to ascend to, if we wish; (3) to reinforce that God is holy (apart).

We know John is standing in Heaven when New Jerusalem comes down for many reasons: (1) In verse 21:5 John reports God spoke from His throne (John couldn’t observe that from Earth); (2) In 21:10 John is taken to a great high mountain (this appears to be Mount Zion, Heaven 14:1); (3) 21:3, et al, inform us, in New Jerusalem, God lives with the people (this is true only in Heaven); (4) 21:27 instructs that people who live in New Jerusalem must have their names written in the Lamb’s *Book of Life*; (5) people/beings of New Jerusalem are allowed to see God’s face and know His name (22:4); (6) New Jerusalem is described (21:16) as 1200 furlongs wide, deep and high –that’s 1500 miles wide and deep, and 1500 miles high. That means, regular humans, living in the center of the city would have to walk 750 miles to go outside –impossible for humans as we know them today –but not impossible for divine beings.

**Bonus Question:**

**How might New Jerusalem show God’s sense of humor?**

**Solution:** Since we are human, on Earth, the idea of comfortable housing, in mansions, in New Jerusalem, is very nice. But verses **7:16** and **21:23** and **21:25** reveal, in Heaven, we will never feel hunger or need sleep, and no harmful light will strike us, and there will be no night, and the climate is always comfortable. These conditions make housing unnecessary –except for storage.

## Chapter 22

### NOTICE OF YEAR, MONTH, DAY & HOUR OF PUNISHMENT

#### 228. What does Chapter 22 represent?

- a. Chapter 22 is at least 6 things: (1) **Chapter 22 is a prophetic calendar, marking the year, month, day and hour of God's destruction of the US, and the time procession of God's War, emphasizing the Yin calendar;** (2) Chapter 22 represents the Yin year 4722 (2024, Gregorian); (3) Chapter 22 represents the first 22 days of the 8<sup>th</sup> month of the Yin calendar, Gui-Yue, 4722; (4); Chapter 22 represents the final page of Revelation –God's public notice to the US/West of His Judgment and coming punishment; (5) Chapter 22 represents the first 22 years/decades of the fourth millennium (3001-4000) or the seventh millennium, Yin (6001-7000), when Revelation suggests human life on Earth will end; (6) the 22 chapters represent a conjoined, 2-part, timeline –the first 12 chapters represent the months of a typical year (and the 12 Tribes and 12 Disciples), the final 10 chapters represent the 10 Commandments.

#### 229. What is the significance of Chapter 22 having 21 verses.

- a. The chapter number “**22**” represents Yin year 4722 AND the **22<sup>nd</sup>** day of the 8<sup>th</sup> month of the Yin calendar, Gui-Yue, 4722 (September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024, Gregorian), the day it will be in the East when God and the East destroy the US/West. Verse number “**21**” represents the **21<sup>st</sup>** day of the 8<sup>th</sup> Yin month, 4722 (September 23<sup>th</sup>, 2024, Gregorian), the day it will be in the West when the US/West is destroyed

#### Procession of the Hour of Destruction

Jesus speaks throughout verse **21:7** (before that point, Jesus had not spoken in 118 verses) and He uses the key words: **words, prophecy, book**, which, in the following paragraphs, mark the time procession of the war.

At verse **8** (which represents **8 a.m.**, in China), John marks the beginning of The War with his unusually complete *witness statement*: “**I, John, saw**”; John also refers to himself with pronouns **I** (thrice), **John**, and **me**.

To show **22:16** represents the hour **16:00** (4pm), *true* US/West Coast time when the East initiates the War, Jesus makes a witness statement, “**I, Jesus,...**” and refers to himself with **7 pronouns** and **alternate names: I** (twice), **Jesus, My, Root, Offspring of David, the Bright (Star), and Morning Star**.

At **22:10**, representing 10am, the words **prophet, book, words** indicate it

will be 10am in China when the East's bombs begin to strike the US/West.

Verse 18 represents 18:00 (6pm) in the US/West. The words **prophecy, words** and **book** confirm it will be **6pm** on the US West Coast when the first bombs strike the US/West. (DST will make US West Coast time **7pm**.)

Verse 19 represents 19:00 (7pm). The words **prophecy, words** and **book** confirm it will be **7pm** on the US West Coast when the final bombs destroy US/West. (DST will make the time on the US West Coast **8pm**.)

### **Year of Destruction and Publication (Yin, East)**

**Year.** Chapter **22**, itself, represents the Yin year **4722** (Gregorian 2024).

### **Month of Destruction (Yin)**

Verse **22:8** represents The 8<sup>th</sup> Yin month, Gui-Yue. To mark Gui-Yue as the *Month of Destruction*, **22:8** features 3 instances of the pronoun **I**, 2 instances of the phrase **these things**, and 2 instances of the words **saw** and **heard**.

### **Month of Destruction (Gregorian)**

Verse **22:9** represents September. To mark September as the *Month of Destruction*, **22:9** features the words **prophet, book, words**.

### **Day of Destruction (Yin, West)**

Chapter 22 represents the final page of God's judgment against the US/West, where He notifies the US/West of the date, in the West, when He will destroy them. The day is provided in the final verse number: **21**; the 21<sup>st</sup> day of the 8<sup>th</sup> Yin month, 4722. From this, in the West, it will be **21 Gui-Yue, 4722** (Yin), or **September 23<sup>rd</sup>, 2024** (Gregorian), when God destroys the US/West. In the East, it will be **22 Gui-Yue, 4722** (Yin); **September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024** (Gregorian).

### **Month, Day of Publication (Gregorian)**

**Month.** To identify March, the third Gregorian month, as the correct month to publish this report, verse 3 (22:3) features the word **God**, the phrase "**the Lamb**," and features two instances of the **Divine pronouns His and Him**.

**Day.** To identify the correct day to publish this report on the Gregorian calendar, in verse 22:12 (representing the 12<sup>th</sup> day of the month, West) Jesus speaks throughout verses **22:12**, **and Jesus uses 3 pronouns (I, My, Me)**.

To mark the 13<sup>th</sup> day as the correct day to publish for the East, **in verse 22:13, Jesus refers to Himself with 7 alternate names and pronouns: I, Alpha, Omega, Beginning, End, First, Last.**

### **Month, Day of Publication (Yin)**

**Month.** **22:2** represents the second Yin month, San-Yue (roughly March).

To mark the second Yin month as when to publish this report, 22:2 features the phrase **tree of life**, 3 instances of the word **tree**, 2 instances of the word **fruit**.

**Day.** Verse 22:5 represents the 5<sup>th</sup> day of the second Yin month (*San-Yue*, or Chou). To designate 5 Chou/San-Yue as the day to publish, 22:5 features 4 words associated with light (**lamp, light, sun, light**), and the phrase **Lord God**.

### **Alternate Day of Publication (Yin/Gregorian)**

To identify verse 22:14 (representing the 14<sup>th</sup> day of March) as the alternate publication day, verse 22:14 is linked to verse 22:2 (the Yin publication month key) via the phrase "**tree of life**". These are the only occasions when "tree of life" is used in Revelation. Like the Chapter 21 *alternate key* (21:14), 22:14 also features the phrase "**the city**."

### **CH 22 KEY-LINK TRANSFER!!! (Notice of Date of Punishment)**

#### **Transfer 2:23 & 24 to 22:12 & 13**

Next, using Chapter 3's *key-link transfer power*, transfer verses 2:23 to 18:12, because they share a very similar, phrase ("I will give to each one of you according to your works"). Verse 21:12 now assumes verse 2:23's message, and reports the headline story: God will execute guilty US/West masses, along with many innocents, so the West and the world learn to respect law, life and truth –and to fear God's wrath. With verse 2:23 transferred to 22:12, Chapter 22 reads more like a death sentence, as Jesus informs:

**"And I will kill her children with death. And all of the churches will know that I am He who searches the minds and hearts..."**

- Each of the Publication keys in chapters 18, 21 and 22 have at least one key based on *pronouns* (the powerful 13:8 solution is also based on a pronoun; see page 21). These pronouns are God rebuking the Western LGBTQ community for complaining about pronouns, as much of the world contends with existential crises.

### **GENERAL**

#### **230. How long will the Second Coming last?**

- a. Jesus will return in 2027, and may stay until 2029. Matthew 24:27-29, pertaining to the Second Coming, emphasizes 29 (and see Psalm 2:7-9).

#### **231. Are there more Destruction and Publication confirmation keys?**

- a. There are many more keys. I think I found about 11 complete keys between chapters 14 and 22.

#### **232. How do we know God wants us to dismiss the literal accuracy of the events IN HEAVEN, in Revelation chapters 4 to 19?**

- a. We learned in 21:22 there is no temple/church in Heaven. But in chapters 4-19 we see temples in Heaven. This conflict was inserted so we'd know all things depicted in Heaven, in chapters 4-19, are symbolic.
233. **Chapters 2, 9, 11 and 16, reveal that when nations become too evil, God may punish them with disease and war (this does NOT mean all diseases and wars are caused by God). What does this suggest?**
- a. It suggests other diseases and wars may have also been punishment. (See page 156, *Bonus Solution #3*, for the rest of this solution.)
234. **20:12 says, “books were opened...,” then says, “another book was opened, which is the Book of Life,” and closes by saying the dead were judged by what was written in the books. What does this mean?**
- a. The singular *Book of Life* holds the name of people who will be admitted into Heaven. The other books hold the names of people to be sentenced to death or damnation. Using the plural “books” is done to indicate far more people will earn death or damnation than entry into Heaven.
235. **In chapters 11, 17 and 20, we see Satan and the *beast* in the Bottomless Pit. In Chapter 19 we see Jesus’ army of angels fight the Beast and his armies. In Chapter 21 we see New Jerusalem. In Chapter 22 we see the Tree of Life’s 12 fruits. What does all of this indicate?**
- a. The Bottomless Pit, and Jesus’ battle with Satan, the Beast and the False Prophet, inform us God has created a Universe where some things occur on a spiritual or physical plane not perceptible to humans. With the armies of angels fighting demons, God is saying we can live adventurous lives in the next life –if we earn that right, and if we wish. The city of New Jerusalem (representing physical security) and the Tree of Life (with fruit that we can eat) assure us that we will have physical bodies in Heaven –although our bodies will likely be different, and we may, perhaps, be able to leave our bodies, in spirit, as needed.
236. **In verse 19:10, John falls at Jesus’ feet to worship (19:10 represents Jesus before his death and resurrection). In 22:8, John falls “to worship before the feet of the angel who showed me these things.” In these instances, Jesus and the angel both stop John and explain they are his fellow servants of God. What do these events indicate?**
- a. Serving God is the highest honor of all.
- b. Angels are superior to humans (manifest by God giving them

- knowledge of Divine things, known only to God and Jesus, and they have liberty to share these things with humans –in this situation the angel knew about New Heaven, and shared that knowledge with John).
237. **Buried in Chapter 17 is verse 14. Why is 17:14 important?**
- a. 17:14 ends: “...they that are with Him are called, and **chosen**, and **faithful**.” With this, God says there is no “chosen” race or people. We make ourselves chosen by being faithful to God.
238. **Why do so many Chapter 13 mysteries have multiple solutions?**
- a. The end of Chapter 13 pertains to John Gardner. Gardner invested a lot of money into learning how to increase children’s creative IQs. Since I was the unusually divergent toddler who attended the nursery financed by the Rockefellers and Gardner, God thought it would be useful to have me answer a lot of mysteries with more than one solution.
239. **What do verses 1:18, 6:8 and 20:14 have in common, what is the most obvious significance of that commonality, and what is the most resounding implication that commonality?**
- a. Verses 1:18, 6:8 and 20:14 all mention Hades and Death (Sheol); significant, because these verses indicate God has made Hades and Death real afterlife punishment options. Hades is the more interesting of these afterlife options, because Hades comes from Greek mythology, with no tie to Christianity. The profound implication is that God may bring into existence the interesting punishment and reward ideas of different cultures, and maybe individuals –and improve them (e.g., in Greek mythology, when people died, good or bad, they went to gloomy Hades; God improved this by sending only moderately bad people there). This invites us to wonder if God has implemented more of our punishment ideas? Has He implemented any of our ideas about Heaven?
240. **20:1-3 show Satan removed from Earth. When will this occur?**
- a. The Chapter 21 solution #225, page 125, solves this: December 9<sup>th</sup>, 2027. Satan may be defeated in one day, or it may take up to 2 years (2029).
241. **What’s peculiar about 17:1 and 21:9, and what might this peculiarity indicate?**
- a. In 17:1 and 21:9 John says the angel who speaks to him is one of the seven angels involved in the *7 Wrath Bowls* in Chapter 16. The Wrath Bowl episode was on Earth, but Chapter 21 is set in New Heaven, so this shows

some angels can move about God's Universe freely.

242. **What do verses 7:16, 21:23 and 22:5 reveal about Heaven?**

- a. Verse 7:16 ("They shall neither hunger anymore nor thirst anymore; *the sun shall not strike them, nor any heat...*"), and verse 21:23 ("And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it; for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof"), and verse 22:5 ("...*there shall be no night there: they need no lamp nor light of the sun, for the Lord gives them light*") indicate Heaven is secluded from the rest of God's Universe, as God prevents ascended beings, in Heaven, from being struck by sunlight, starlight or moonlight. This may suggest our heavenly immortality is ensured by God keeping us safe from harmful light and weather extremes. This may indicate angels, who come to Earth to serve God, may give up their immortality to help humans, OR, God's servants, who travel throughout the Universe, may not be harmed by light and weather. The fact that Revelation indicates serving God is the highest honor, and the fact that all of God's servants in Revelation are seen moving about Heaven and Earth, indicates God will ask certain ascended souls to serve Him outside of Heaven, and He may allow some of us to move freely throughout His universe.

243. **In key places in Revelation, John does not give a witness statement. Does it matter if John did NOT witness certain events, and, if so, why would God deliberately NOT have John verify certain events?**

- a. In chapters 4, 8, 12, 14, 16:1-12 and 19:1-9, John does not assert that he witnessed the events (although in some cases he says he heard the events). In these cases, we can assume the angel or Jesus may have witnessed and reported to John. Jesus explained this might be done in verses 1:1 and 2 ("*He [Jesus] sent and signified it by His angel to His servant John...*"). **Yes**, it matters that John did not witness key events. But, this appears to have been deliberate: to help Christians become more deliberate readers and thinkers, less easily misled by false prophets and disinformation. In chapters 21 and 22, where John gives a witness statement, we see a more accurate depiction of Heaven, as God and Jesus show John a beautiful world they've created: rivers, fruit trees... Here we learn there is **no Church in Heaven**, because God and Jesus live there with us; we also learn "...the kings of the Earth do bring their glory and honor into it."

### Chapter 4 (Continued)

244. **The 24 Elders (24E) are introduced in 4:4. The 4 Living Creatures**

(4LC) are introduced in 4:6. Who/what do these characters represent, and why do the 24E and 4LC tend to act, speak and sing in unison? <sup>39</sup>

- a. The 4 Living Creatures (4LC) represent me in my younger days; the 24 Elders (24E) represent me today: older, wiser. As both character sets represent one person, the 24E and 4LC act in unison. The 24E and 4LC were symbolically linked to me by God, to match my *alphanumeric name total*, and *compound birth number* (both 244), to Authorize my service. (See Authorization p 145.)

245. **How are the 4 Living Creatures tied to the Ch 3 key-link mystery?**

- a. The Chapter 3 *key-link* mystery (see chapters 3, 18, 22) shows you can transport attributes from verses in one chapter or book, to another, if they share a key phrase. Ezekiel 1:5 introduces the “Four Living Creatures.” Next, Ezekiel 1:20 and 1:21 twice explain that the 4LC have one spirit, as **both** verses say: “...for the *spirit* of the living creatures **was** in the wheels.” The noun “spirit” and verb form “was” are singular. With this, we *key-link* the phrase “four living creatures” and transport Ezekiel 1:5, 20 and 21 to Revelation, Chapter 4, to confirm the 4LC have one soul and represent one person: me: Steven Kenyatta Briggs.

246. **4:6 says the 4 Living Creatures are “FULL OF EYES in front and in back”; and 4:8 says they are “FULL OF EYES around and within.” Why?**

- a. The Four Living Creatures (4LC) first appear in Isaiah 6:2-7 (we know these are the same characters seen in Revelation, Chapter 4, because they’re both depicted near God’s throne, have 6 wings and shout “HOLY, HOLY, HOLY!!”). The 4LC next appear in Ezekiel 1:5-25 (tied to a nuclear bomb burst in 1:4). We know this is the 4LC because, in Ezekiel 1:5, they are also called the *Four Living Creatures*. Ezekiel 1:16 explains the 4LC’s *wheels* are their “works” (1. collection of creative works; 2. deeds). In Ezekiel 1:18, the giant wheels’ rims are described as “so high” and “awesome”; this is God (via Ezekiel) praising my literary and musical works. Ezekiel 1:18 says the wheels were “**FULL OF EYES all around the four of them**,” this was to say many people were spying (eyes) on me, via computer, phone, etc, as I composed my *works*. Revelation 4:6 and 4:8’s “*full of eyes*” passages confirm that many people spied on me –to steal my works, and because my ideas were interesting.
- b. The eyes also represented my circumspect nature, especially as a young man.

---

<sup>39</sup> In verse 4:4 the 24 Elders wear “white robes” and “crowns of gold”; this, because my all-time favorite shoes were my old white and gold Puma King indoor soccer shoes, with the **crown** tongue flaps (white and gold are my favorite shoe color combination). God chose these colors in verse 4:4 (1) to help me notice the 24 Elders and 4 Living Creatures represented me, and (2) to *suggest* a color scheme for the website where I posted these solutions.



247. **In 4:7, who do the Four Living Creatures represent?**

- a. In the second century AD, Greek bishop Irenaeus tried to interpret the Four Living Creatures (4LC); he said: the man (an angel) represented Matthew; the lion represented Mark; the ox/calf represented Luke; the eagle represented John. This is widely accepted, but wrong. The 4 Living Creatures (first depicted in Isaiah 6:2-7, then Ezekiel 1:4-25) were created to identify me, and Authorize my work. In the original Greek text of Revelation 4:7, John wrote: *The first living creature was like a lion, and the second living creature was like a calf, and the third living creature having the face as of a man, and the fourth living creature like an eagle flying.* Here's what each of the 4LCs represent...

My mother left my biological father shortly before my first birthday. My mom, my 2-year-old sister and I immediately moved from San Francisco, to Berkeley, California. <sup>40</sup> There, a month or two after my 4<sup>th</sup> birthday, my mom began dating a man, whom I loved immediately; I began calling him "dad" within a month. They soon married. When I was 8 years old, my mom gave birth to new daughter (whom I adored). So my nuclear family had 5 members. The lion, calf, man and eagle represent the astrological zodiac-birth signs of the other members of my family (not including me); youngest to the oldest:

- I. The lion represents **Leo**; sign of my youngest sister (born July 31<sup>st</sup>, 1973).
- II. The calf (ox in Ezekiel) is **Taurus**; sign of my older sister (May 19<sup>th</sup>, 1963).
- III. The *face as of a man* represent **Sagittarius** (lower-body of a horse, upper-body and face of a man); sign of my stepdad (December 10<sup>th</sup>, 1942).

- IV. **The eagle represents Scorpio**; sign of my mother (born November 13<sup>th</sup>, 1941). Scorpio is widely associated with a **scorpion**, but is also represented by an **eagle**, and a **phoenix**.

I'm not sure how Scorpio came to have 3 symbols. My mom, though Christian, was often interested in astrology; at times, my sisters were too. I think she preferred the eagle representation. She bought a large stained-glass image of an eagle's face when I was around 18 years old. The eagle remained displayed in her living-room window for roughly 35 years.

- God used the eagle to make the mystery harder (a scorpion would have been a giveaway) –and maybe to remind my mom that He has always watched over her.

The photo, above, is the only photo with the eagle in it, upper right of (1993). The photo was darkened, to make the print visible. Curiously, my mom and sisters are all in the photo. God may be saying astrology has a bit of currency –and reminding that women cycle with the moon. I'll post the actual photo on my website.

- Part of this solution was to identify my birth sign: Libra –the scales of justice.

<sup>40</sup> Because I was so young, I had no memory of my biological father, until I met him (Sept 1973), just before my 9<sup>th</sup> birthday.

248. **4:8 says the 4 Living Creatures *do not rest day or night*. Why?**

- a. This refers to the fact that I was born extremely hyperactive (see Origin Stories), but in a good way. But I began to have significant sleeping problems from about the time I turned four years old, forward.

249. **What is the meaning of 11:18, as the 24 Elders say: “...reward Your servants, the prophets and the saints, and those who fear Your name, small and great. And You should destroy those who destroy the Earth”?**

- a. The short piece “Throne of God” (page 150) reveals why the 24 Elders call for God to *destroy those who destroy the planet*. But, as I wrote this report, for months I would NOT address the 24 Elders calling for God to *reward his servants, prophets, saints, and those that fear His name*. I avoided this because the 24 Elders and 4 Living Creatures represent me, and my whole life I’ve been bothered by people who do good things to please God –to get into Heaven. That’s just a form of acting in self-interest. I felt people should be kind because they were good people. So, in 11:18, where God depicted my characters (24 Elders) encouraging God to reward people for stuff they should just do, felt like He had the wrong guy.

Fast forward a couple of months... November 17<sup>th</sup>, 2023, after solving most of Revelation’s mysteries, and learning God would destroy the US soon, I left California and moved to Mexico (proving I know when to fear God). But, because I couldn’t speak Spanish and was 59 years old, I worried I wouldn’t find a job (language issues, age discrimination...). So after I arrived in Mexico, in my one-sided conversations with God, I started complaining that He should help get me a job, housing, food... –because I was serving Him and working to finish solving Revelation. Sad but true. A month later, maybe late December 2023, as I revised the report, I noticed the 24 Elder encouraging God to reward His servants, and I suddenly knew why God put that in there. 1900 years ago, God knew, eventually, I’d try to make Him feel like He owed me something. I was moderately ashamed. But God knew I’d find both His blunt criticism -and my hypocrisy- funny.

**BONUS QUESTION:** How do we know God wanted me to comment on the Dead Sea scrolls hoax? **Solution:** Because the *Four Living Creatures* appear in both Isaiah (6:2-7) and Ezekiel (1:5-25), perhaps the books most corrupted by the scrolls.

### **Music & Art**

250. **Music explodes (trumpets, harps...) throughout Revelation. Why?**

- a. God wants us to know He loves our creations (art, music, writing, quilting...). He instilled in us our appreciation for art, and we’re going to have eternity to make great art. In 18:22, God and Jesus practically describe Hell as a world without music, arts and crafts.

## Jesus

### 251. Why is verse 2:6 instructive, and central to Revelation?

- a. In 2:6 Jesus reminds us it's okay to hate bad deeds. It is not okay to hate anyone because of their religion, race, intelligence... But once you see a person engage in terrible behavior, it's okay to hate that behavior.

### 252. Why is Jesus in Revelation?

- a. Revelation shows God's deep love for Muslims and Judaists, yet God delivered His Revelation through Jesus. This indicates, eventually, God may hope everyone will honor His Son and transition to Christianity.

## National Leaders and Citizens

### 253. What is Revelation's overarching lesson for national leaders?

- a. National leaders have a duty to vigilantly protect their nations from external interference.
- b. John Gardner reduced the intellect of his nation, making them easy to deceive. National leaders have a duty to try to educate their people, to be strong-minded, analytical people –so evil domestic and foreign forces can't corrupt them and convert them into malleable cogs.

### 254. What is Revelation's overarching lesson for social minorities?

- a. Be **wary** of the ruling party. Be skeptical (but hopeful) if they show you unrequested kindness. The US gave Blacks and Latinos nothing, until they gave them Head Start (to impair their kids' mental development). Also, be very **informed**. Know all best practices for raising children.

### 255. What is Revelation's overarching lesson for common people.

- a. Citizens should be law-abiding and reasonable, but if their leaders are corrupt or cruel, that could create a situation, like in the USA, where people earn *marks* and are sent to Hell because they lacked the will to oppose evil leaders. The people are responsible for their government.

## OLD EARTH

### 256. In 21:1 we learn our Earth has "passed away," and "there was no more sea." What does this indicate about how our Earth ends and why God created a New Earth? What else does "passed away" tell us?

- a. This indicates that centuries of environmental abuses may so harm our atmosphere that water vapor will escape into space, through our missing atmosphere, leaving all to die of dehydration and starvation.
- b. The term ***passed away*** tells us *first Earth* is/was alive –and humans, like a cancer, killed it, likely with pollution and unrestrained growth.

## NEW EARTH

257. **In 21:1, we see a New Earth, after first Earth *passed away*. What does this suggest about New Heaven?**

- a. By showing us New Earth, God may be saying: ascended humans go to New Heaven, where part of God will live; but because God is omnipresent, part of God may go on to create new life on New Earth.
- b. It's unlikely, but possible, that *New Earth* is a new habitable planet. As time expires for Old Earth, mankind may develop technology to transport some humans to the new planet. [If so, they'll use solutions I proposed in *Uberopolis/Butterfly Driver*.] Getting to a new planet would be man's greatest achievement, and will require tremendous cooperation (and God).<sup>41</sup> [But this is very speculative, because Chapter 20 does not seem to contemplate human existence after Final Judgment. And given that humans destroyed the Earth, and each other, God may be wary about them taking-over the universe.]

## IN SUM

God's Revelation was intended to (1) reveal God's mysteries, (2) serve notice to the US/West of God's judgment and coming punishment, (3) advise the world of Jesus' Second Coming –to punish criminals and liberate mankind.<sup>42</sup>

When Jesus returns, it seems He will judge and sentence anyone guilty of a Mark Crime (pages 36-45, and 26 and 32) to one of the Hell options (pp 141-142) or to death. I assume judgment of parents of young children will be deferred.

The following two articles, and the *Authorization* section, are part of the Revelation solutions. The solutions to at least two of Revelation most important mysteries are found in the *Authorization* section.

---

<sup>41</sup> In the future, **if** there were an international effort to transport humans from Earth to New Earth, verses 20:7-9, may be about the rich manipulating the future masses, to get into the *Beloved City*, which may be a key part of that great transport system: a space city, to transports humans to New Earth. (I may be wrong; but it's possible.)

Concerning environmental protection... Currently, many nations seek to increase their populations, when Earth has 2 or 3 times more people than it can accommodate without disastrous results. Some leaders calling for population growth are obligated to housing developers, who rely on endless population growth. Ill-informed religious leaders omit that God first told the sea creatures and birds to *be fruitful and multiply* (Gen1:22), and fail to notice the only times God ordered man to *be fruitful and multiply* were (1) after God created Adam and Eve, when human survival relied on growth, (2) after the flood, when the human population needed to be restored. (In Genesis 48:4, Jacob describes God promising to multiply his children; this was necessary to eventually conquer Canaan.) Overpopulation causes devastating psychological problems that degrade social harmony, correlate to crime, violence drug use, and is the foremost cause of global resource scarcity.

<sup>42</sup> There are two verses in Chapter 2 which I view as personal messages from God and Jesus –not *mysteries* intended for everyone. (You too may find personal messages in the Bible.) One of these verses is critical of my failings as a parent; the other is positive, and may add to our debate about Heaven. I may share more about this second message in future writing.

# **JUDGMENT:**

## **Death, Heaven, Hell, Lake of Fire...**

Because humans have not earned a place in His kingdom, God measures what He shares with us. In Revelation, God shares about 7-10 afterlife options. Does that mean that's all there are? Maybe, maybe not. God is infinite. He can utilize as many punishment options as He wishes. Here's my take on what Revelation reveals about the next life.

### **Death vs. Death**

I suspect God controls AT LEAST two forms of death. I suspect this because of how God situates the word "death" in two consecutive verses.

In Revelation 20:13 God mentions *death*, along with the *sea* (where people may have died, and their souls remained), and *Hell* (where people are sent for living evil lives). I suspect God situated death in this sentence, with the sea and Hell, because there may be two forms of death: (1) a state of no longer existing, in soul, body or mind, (2) a place of punishment, similar to Sheol of the Hebrew Bible, or the Underworld in Greek mythology (I believe this is why *Hades* and *Death* are mentioned three times in Revelation). Because God throws Death and Hell into the Lake of Fire, at 20:14, we know Death is an actual place.

## **THE AFTERLIFE**

### **For the Very, Very Good...**

#### **First Resurrection**

The very, very, good (the best 144,000, since Jesus' birth) will be resurrected soon, in the **First Resurrection**. They will be judged and admitted into Heaven, "to reign with Christ," a 1000 years before anyone else is resurrected and judged.

#### **Abraham's Bosom**

In Luke 16:22 and 23, Jesus spoke of a place called Abraham's Bosom, which seems to be a transitional place for some of the very, very good to live, until God brings them to Heaven in either the First Resurrection (with the 144,000) or the Great White Throne Judgment. However, this place is not mentioned in Revelation.

### **For the Good...**

#### **Great White Throne Judgment**

Final Judgment comes in around 1000 years, when all of the remaining dead are judged, in what is sometimes called the "**Great White Throne Judgment.**"

- In 21:1 we see God has created a New Heaven. This may indicate there is only one New Heaven, but may also suggests there are multiple Heaven options.

## **For the *Not Good*, the Bad, and the Terrible...**

The fate of *not good*, bad, awful and horrific people vary. Revelation gives us a glimpse of 4 to 6 bad fates: Death, Hell, Lake of Fire, and Lake of Fire with torment... All of the dead will be revived, briefly, to be judged. Here's what the bad can expect.

### **Death**

The *not good* but *not-so-bad*, will just be resurrected and sentenced to death (called Second Death). This is the state of no longer existing in any form.

### **Death/Sheol**

Bad -but not terrible- humans may be sentenced to a place God calls *Death*; very similar to Sheol or the Greek Underworld: very dark; very gloomy. I suspect Death is much worse than being dead, but better than being in Hell. Sheol is mentioned 66 times in the Hebrew Bible.

### **Hell**

Revelation indicates there are currently people in Hell (20:13). This means, clearly, God has already begun sentencing people to Hell; so, not everyone has to wait for Judgment Day. From my research, Hell is a hot place, but it is different from the Lake of Fire.

### **The Lake of Fire**

Revelation suggests God uses the Lake of Fire to sentence people to eternity or short death sentences. (This could mean sentences are as long as God sees fit.)

In 20:14, at the end of Judgment Day, God tosses Hell and Death into the lake of fire, with anyone not in the Book of Life (20:15).

### **Eternal Lake of Fire, with Torment**

Satan, John W Gardner and the false prophet (Oral Roberts) were all cast into the Lake of fire, to be tormented forever (20:10).

### **Lake of Fire Death Sentence**

20:15 and 21:8 indicates some people will be sentenced to the Lake of Fire for Second Death, but the words *eternal* and *torment* are not used. I suspect the Lake of Fire is primarily used to sentence moderately bad people to death, because Revelation shows the most evil beings ever (Satan, the Beast, the False Prophet) sentenced to eternity in the Lake of Fire. But if garden variety philanderers receive the same eternal penalty as Satan, then God would not be very just. But we know He *is* just.

### **Bottomless Pit**

Going to the Bottomless Pit for very lengthy stretches is a sentence for colossally evil forces of nature. The only two beings whom I found sentenced there were Satan and the *Beast out of the Sea*. But, in the end, Satan is sentenced to the Lake of fire.

# The Heart of Revelation:

## Art, Evolution, and Stories that Tell the Highest Truth

Back when I was 28, I thought about shifting my creative focus from music to writing. I wanted to tell big stories that pointed to important truths. But to do that I would have to lie –none of the events in the stories I wanted to tell ever happened. As a person concerned with truth, this was a huge problem. I resolved not to write until I solved this.

Once I had a female scientist character explain, “My father believed every problem has an absolute solution –without sacrifice” (stolen for many rip-off movies). The line is beautiful, rings brighter than the sun, and inspires invention that achieve the “no sacrifices” objective: *good for man and the planet*.

But I lied to create that expression.

Plus, *every problem has an absolute solution*, is a false statement.

I wanted to write great stories and not lie. There was no “absolute solution” for that. So I resolved to lie to tell great stories. *That* was the solution.

This conflict, inventing stories to reveal truth, is at the heart of Revelation.

Genesis says God created the first man and woman. That rules out evolution. But evolution exists. God describes it in Revelation, Chapter 8, the *Seven Trumpets*; the first trumpet sounds 66-million years ago, when the Chicxulub asteroid killed off the dinosaurs, setting the stage for mammalian evolution.

Why didn't God tell us this 4000 years ago?

4000 years ago, people were still primitive. We didn't have words for basic things we understand today: *science, psychology, evolution*. At a time when mankind was unaware of *germs*, and so primitive that God had to teach us not to eat bugs (Leviticus) or drink contaminated water, we were not ready to deal with *evolution*.

God's solution?

He gave us stories that contained powerful truth, wisdom and symbolism, until we were ready.

All of this sets up a conflict between creationism (the idea that God directly designed Adam and Eve) and evolution (a system where God created Earth, introduced the seed of life, and allowed life to evolve into many animals, including humans, who select for the features they prefer –likely with some Divine design contributions). But, in either case, all living creatures would be of Divine origin.

The problem with creationism is (beyond the math failures), if God directly created man, and imposed urges and limits on him, mankind would be pre-programmed flesh robots. In that system, all of our failings could be construed as

God's design flaws. But evolution allowed God to contribute to man's design, without making us robots.

In man's study of life and evolution, we've uncovered a few useful truths, like *adaptive radiation*, *genetic variation*, *genetic selection* and *genetic diversity*.

*Adaptive radiation* lines up with God's command to have "dominion." *Genetic selection* and *genetic variation* are analogous to God's command to be fruitful and multiply. *Genetic diversity* is when there are enough different types of genes in a population for them to survive in adverse conditions.

But long before mankind generated these ideas, many societies began advocating against racial mixing. But racial mixing was part of nature's system. For a species to evolve, there must be adequate variation. When a group becomes too isolated, they lose the genetic diversity needed to adapt, and die out.

In 1955, John Gardner unleashed his strategic IQ on America to help private schools gut funding of American public schools. Accordingly, from 1963 to 1980 there was a precipitous 17 year decline in US SAT scores. The decline was so bad that, to make the problem seem to disappear, in 1994, officials gave SAT takers a 200 point boost, before students answered any question. But the scores kept falling.

To offset this, America deployed thousands of spies and hackers to steal IP from foreign nations and Americans alike. Teams of marketers, falsifiers and writers created endless derivatives, with elaborate backstories of how the stolen IP was created. Then frauds like Tim Berners-Lee, George Lucas, J.K. Rowling, James Cameron, Matt Damon, Tom Hanks, Wes Anderson, Steve Jobs, Elon Musk, Quentin Tarantino, Kevin Spacey, Mark Zuckerberg, Elton John, Jeff Bezos, Bill Gates, *humbly* accepted credit for the derivatives.

But the repercussions were deeper. The future of the West relied on concealing decades of crimes, or the enormity of the crimes would be clear... The Beatles stopped playing live in 1966, so their record company could make more money paying them to record stolen songs. Rage against the Machine and Guns N' Roses were corporate contrivances. Western heroes were fabricated to meet the needs of the 666.

America and the West had become an organized crime machine. Hard work and honesty were no longer valued. There was no fair competition. For generations, liars and thieves were selected to thrive; while the honest, hard-working and creative types were choked off. It was all against evolution, civilization and God.

The solutions to numerous mysteries are revealed in the following *Authorization* section.



# AUTHORIZATION

This section (pp 145-160) supports and explains how God authorized me to solve *Revelation*.

## My Alphanumeric Name Number & Birth Date Number Match The 24 Elders & 4 Living Creatures (and the Destruction Day, East)

A	B	C	D	E	F	G	H	I	J	K	L	M	N	O	P	Q	R	S	T	U	V	W	X	Y	Z
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26

Above, the standard alphanumeric code/cipher (also called A1Z26 code).

In the cipher, "A" equals 1, and "B" equals 2, etc., "Z" equals 26.

My birth name is Steven Kenyatta Briggs. <sup>43</sup> To *Authorize* me to solve Revelation's mysteries, God identifies me by: (1) my alphanumeric name total, and (2) my 3-digit *compound birth number*. Then God matched these numbers to (3) Revelation's characters the **24 Elders** and the **4 Living Creatures**, and to (4) His designated *Destruction Day* of the U.S. West –on the day of victory in the East: **September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024**.

God used this system because (a) He is selective about who serves Him, and (b) without this, US CEOs would falsely attribute my work to their corrupt subordinates.

Using the A1Z26 code, the *alphanumeric name total* (ANT) of my full name is **244**.

<b>S</b>	<b>t</b>	<b>e</b>	<b>v</b>	<b>e</b>	<b>n</b>		<b>K</b>	<b>e</b>	<b>n</b>	<b>y</b>	<b>a</b>	<b>t</b>	<b>t</b>	<b>a</b>		<b>B</b>	<b>r</b>	<b>i</b>	<b>g</b>	<b>g</b>	<b>s</b>				
19	20	5	22	5	14	+	11	5	14	25	1	20	20	1	+	2	18	9	7	7	19	= <b>244</b>			

I was born on September **24**, 1964. Placing the "24," of the day of my birth, sequentially, beside the last digit of my birth year, 4, forms my *compound birth number* (CBN): **244**; which matches my alphanumeric name total.

Probability of person's ANT matching their CBN, I estimate, at about 1 in 40,000.

In Revelation, Chapter 4, the Bible's most unusual characters appear: the **24 Elders** (**24E**) appear first in verse 4; the **4 Living Creatures** (**4LC**) appear in verse 6. If you combine these characters' numbers, in the sequence of appearance, the number is **244**.

I'd put the probability of a person's alphanumeric name total matching their CBN, and matching the 24E and 4LC sequence numbers around 1 in 10,000,000.

**Chapter 18, 21 and 22 indicate God will destroy the US/West when, in the East, it is September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024 (my 60<sup>th</sup> birthday).** The compound digits of this date are **244**.

The probability of all of these dates and numbers matching is **in the billions**.

The probability of a person with an ANT and CBN matching the 24E and 4LC and the Destruction Day, also solving Revelation *before* the Destruction Day, is **beyond comprehension**. This is **part** of how God authorized me to solve Revelation's mysteries.

The name **Four Living Creatures** is first used for aggregate characters (who represent me) in Ezekiel 1:5-25 –after the **4LC** emerge from a vision of a nuclear bomb (1:4). This was done to link the 4LCs to a prophetic warning of nuclear war –and link them to me.

<sup>43</sup> I integrated my stepdad's last name, *Wilson*, into my name when I was a kid, but I was never adopted and never had a legal name change. While writing *Origin Stories*, spring 2023, I returned to my birth name.

# NUMBERS

Numbers are symbols that represent an amount. Numbers have different shapes and sounds in different cultures, which can add to or alter their meaning.

Numbers are essential to understanding Revelation. There are 10 principal numbers in Revelation: **1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 12, 13.**

Numbers were essential to solving many of the Revelation mysteries.

Part of God's intent, in Revelation, seems to be develop a Church of analytical thinkers, who are not easily deceived. This, because one of Revelation's *beasts* was a master of media manipulation, who preyed on weak minds. Observing numbers, in changing contexts, can increase our analytical abilities.

## GOD'S NUMBERS: 7, 1

### Seven : 7

In Revelation, God's primary identity number is seven; hence, 7 Spirits; 7 Lampstands; 7 Stars; 7 Churches; 7 Seals; 7 Trumpets; 7 Plague Bowls –don't forget 7 days of the week, 7 continents, 7 notes in most musical scales. God also appreciates 1, 3, 9, 10, 11, 12, 17..., and 123, which represents order and judgment.

Seven is a prime number. Of integers 1-9, seven is the final prime number.

### One : 1

*In Revelation*, *one* is God's secondary identity number, established by characters referring to God as "One" (1:13; 4:2), by mentioning God's primary number, 7, in *first* verses of key chapters (2, 3, 5, 8, 15, 16, 17), and by God being *present* in first verses of chapters. One is the "holy" number (apart), the only number that is neither a prime nor a composite number.

## JESUS' NUMBERS: 5, 8

### Five : 5

Jesus' principal identification number, in Revelation, is 5. We know this from details like: (1) Chapter 5 is devoted to Jesus; (2) verse 1:5 first states one of Jesus' formal titles; (3) 5:5 states another of Jesus' titles. Many key events, often related to Jesus, happen in the fifth verses of key Revelation chapters. Jesus is central for all of the big music moments in Revelation –the biggest occurring in His chapter: 5. The five note pentatonic scale is common to all nations of the world.

Five, of course, is a prime number.

### Eight : 8

Jesus' secondary number is 8; established by the important things, related to Jesus, that happen in the eighth verses of chapters, etc.

In Revelation, Jesus first speaks in Chapter 1, verse 8.

## **MY NUMBERS: 4, 2**

### **Four : 4**

To solve Revelation, God assigned me the primary identification number 4.

Four is my favorite number, by far. Four is the first composite number.

John is the fourth book of the New Testament.

*Numbers* is the fourth book of the Old Testament.

Biblically, four seems to represent law, rules, justice and balance.

### **Two : 2**

God assigned me the secondary number 2; the first, and only, even prime.

Two represents family, conflict, war, and agreements (the Covenant).

**2 and 4.** Revelation has 404 verses. If you divide them by 2 (or cut them in half) the 202<sup>nd</sup> verse (last verse of the first half) is about the 12 Tribes of Israel's Exodus. The 203<sup>rd</sup> verse (first verse of the second half) describes Satan being cast down to Earth, shortly before Jesus comes to Earth.

## **More Numbers**

### **Twelve : 12**

God and Jesus share a profound respect for 12, which represents the 12 Tribes of Israel, and the 12 Disciples.  $7+5=12$ .

### **Three : 3**

In Revelation, three represents God's Churches: Christianity, Islam, Judaism.

## **BAD NUMBERS?**

### **Thirteen : 13**

In Revelation, Satan appears in some 13<sup>th</sup> verses. In 16:13, Satan, the Beast and False Prophet's spirits are disembodied. In Chapter 13, the Beasts are introduced, with the *Mark* and *Image* crimes.

In Revelation 13 represents judgment; which may represent God (1) and the Church (3) implementing compassionate, but firm and responsible justice together.

Jesus is first *seen* at verse 1:13. Jesus declares His eternity at 22:13.

### **Six : 6**

In Revelation, six is the number of evil.

God's number, seven, appears six times in verse 1:20.

God created the heavens, Earth and all that is in them, in 6 days.

## **13 and 6: Apokalypsis**

John wrote Revelation in Greek. *Apokalypsis* is Greek for "revelation," "disclosure" or "unveiling." The alphanumeric total of the word *apokalypsis* is **136** (13 and 6). In Chapter 13, verse 18 (6+6+6), the number of the Beast is given.

The US was formed on a 6 year (1776), with 13 original states.

## The Meaning of the Numbers

In Revelation, God shows His appreciation for numbers, and sequence. The numbers He emphasized are **1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 12, 13**; and secondarily **9, 10, 11** and **14**.

To reveal the *Day of Destruction*, God emphasizes the numbers **21, 22, 23** and **24**.

Revelation shows the *Hour of Destruction* is **8am** in China, when the East launches their assault, and **9am** when the assault ends; but the bombs travel for 2 hours, from **8am** to **10am**, and the War end at **11:00am** in China. Thus, to express the 1 hour War in one time zone, God used the four sequential numbers: **8, 9, 10** and **11**.

Revelation shows, on the US West Coast, it's **4pm** (true time) when the East's bombs are launched; but with the Daylight Savings Time (DST) adjustment, it's **5pm**. The bombs travel for 2 hours, and begin to impact the US at **6pm** (**7pm**, with DST adjustment). The War ends at **7pm** (**8pm**, with DST adjustment). Thus, to show the 1-hour War in one time zone, God uses five sequential numbers: **4, 5, 6, 7, 8**.

In *The Zodiac Killer's Identity Revealed*, I showed the Zodiac/Gardner noticed all of this, and paralleled it in his *cipher* and letter clues. But Gardner didn't *understand* why God used the numbers, he just wanted to show he roughly knew Revelation's *Destruction Day*.<sup>44</sup>

But here's what God seems to mean by the consecutive numbers ...

Revelation's chapter **1, 2** and **3** set up Revelations mysteries, and in chapter **4**, the greatest mystery is introduced, when God is described as appearing "like a jasper and a sardius stone," and John explained: "...and there was a **rainbow** around the throne."

This set up the message in the sequential numbers...

The first instant of the 6<sup>th</sup> hour is the last instant of the hour 5<sup>th</sup> hour, and the last instant of the 6<sup>th</sup> hour is the first of the 7<sup>th</sup> hour. So 6 can be said to be 5 and 7, and so on. Along the way, God shows that while it is one day in half of the world, it is another in the other half. And when it is one hour in China, it is any one of 24 hours elsewhere. When it's September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024, in the West, it's 22 Gui-Yue, 4722, in the East...

God seems to be saying, He is not confined by human's understanding of time. He controls it. The boundaries between hours and days, in humans' concept of time, are like the false boundaries between men and nations, who may call themselves Twos, Threes, Fours, Fives..., but they started as ones. Although God seems to respect when humans cooperate to accomplish great things, He sees all humans as human; equal. Our monuments do not save us. It's our individual choices that make us evil or exceptional.

---

<sup>44</sup> Evidence indicates Freemasonry members solved much of Revelation over a period of 500 years. There's no firm evidence that Gardner solved anything; but the Zodiac's/Gardner's *Mount Diablo Code* and *decipher master key* suggest he may have reduced the *Month of Destruction* possibilities down to three. There's also no evidence that Freemasonry or Gardner solved **all** of Revelation's mysteries. The evidence indicates they knew the US/West would be defeated by the East (which they took to mean China and/or Japan –so they dropped nuclear bombs on Japan in WWII and banned Japan from possessing nuclear bombs). The solutions to Revelation **11:11** (#101 and 102) indicate that once the West saw how powerful Japan had become (1905-45), the West sought to defeat all Sino-Asian nations (Korea, Japan, Viet Nam, China...), to prevent God's revelation. It didn't work. The West had no idea, in time, Russia would be an equal partner in the defeat of the US/West.

# Biography

## 4

My birth name is Steven Kenyatta Briggs. I've had a quiet appreciation for the number 4 since I was about 4-years old. I'm an artist, occasionally given to hide fours in my art, in places where only I am aware. But just as often, I'll conspicuously insert fours in my art. I filmed a clock displaying the time 4:44, in a feature film I produced called *The Amazing Mr. Excellent*. I have written and published multiple songs that are exactly 4 minutes and 44 seconds long. *Butterfly Driver*, my screenplay that inspired countless criminal copycats, has a final setting year of 2144.

### Environmentalism

Several of my known artistic works have central environmental themes. In *Butterfly Driver*, pollution is horrific, but a brilliant female scientist has devised a way to replace destructive energy sources with a safe new energy source. In *The Amazing Mr. Excellent*, the heroes fight to save a community garden that helps children connect to nature, in a tough part of town. My inclusion of environmental issues is a tribute to my mom, who helped clean an oil spill in the San Francisco Bay Area, around 1970. In 1977, she initiated and realized a community garden project for teens.

### Symbols

Around 2005, I added layers of beautiful symbols to my *Butterfly Driver* script, and upended Western screenwriting (accurately, if not modestly.) Flowers, butterflies, a god's eye, a dolphin, all represented different things, as did the characters. My character, *Arlo*, was first to symbolize hope. At the time, symbolism was not done in *adventure* and *sci-fi* (and seldom in other genres). Hollywood soon copied all of this, routinely.

### God

Around 2005 I noticed God was very rarely featured in film, and never in any *action*, *sci-fi* and big-budget films (not since *Raiders of the Lost Ark*, and then, God was approached only briefly, at a distance). Thus, in 2005-2006, I began putting God, centrally, in my art – with the personal challenge of showing that God in art, sometimes (not always) made the art better. The best example is *Butterfly Driver*, which traces the hero's slow walk closer to God. The most fun example is *The Amazing Mr. Excellent*, which ends with the cast singing and dancing to a song called "If God Loves Disco Dancing." Hollywood quickly began to make many films that embraced God – a good thing, but they just regurgitated my formula.

### Shells/Disinformation/Internet Falsification

In 2017, in my infringement lawsuits, I began to report to the 9th Circuit the many shell companies used by the defendants. In 2020, I filed *Briggs v Cameron*, which disclosed a daunting array of cyber crimes, corporate fraud, and disinformation. In this case, 25 of my court filings -which reported shell fraud, cyber crimes, and fraud within US institutions- were removed from the public docket.

## CHAPTER 4: Throne of God

When I was 12 or 13, maybe best Christian I've ever known, Jim Hill, the Principal of Santa Rosa Christian School, in California, encouraged me and my schoolmates to form *personal relationships* with God, so Satan could not deceive us. I liked this. I took *personal relationship* to mean keeping my mind open to God. Before long, I began to have occasional one-sided talks *to* God, in my mind, where I reflected about what was on my mind. God never spoke back, but I felt He heard me.

Until recently, although I was a good person, I always felt I wouldn't get into Heaven, because I sometimes made willful mistakes, swore a lot, etc. But, the way Heaven was often depicted, bland clouds, gold streets forever, I figured I wouldn't like it anyway. But I still loved God, dearly, from the moment I understood what He was. I didn't care much about eternal life. I loved God because He represented good and justice, held the bad to account, and brought order to the Universe.

As I entered my twenties, assuming I wouldn't get into heaven liberated my talks. I'd complain about His prayer expectations (not knowing if He had any). And I didn't think having *chosen* people was fair. And I didn't get why He wanted people to fear Him. I sometimes thought I sort of *sensed* Him. He seemed very loving, patient and fair. I respected Him tremendously: if He thought I deserved punishment, that was that.

I didn't filter much in my talks. When I see adults behave *very* badly, I often wish they were dead. So, a big part of Our talks was just me encouraging God to kill bad people. I'd read about corporate polluters destroying the planet and wish God would kill them, or some corrupt politicians. Or some guys might drive by, playing loud, profane music, when kids and grandmothers were out, and I'd ask God to kill them. No, I couldn't kill them. I'm hypersensitive and I hate violence; plus, that would be murder. But if God killed them, that would be justice.

I was pretty sure I wouldn't get into Heaven, but I hoped I was good enough that at Judgment, God might pause to think it over. In that moment I hoped to tell Him I loved Him and thank Him for bringing justice to the Universe, and that would be it.

After my son was born, I saw beauty and God almost everywhere; so I think I talked to God more often. I still sometimes wished He would kill bad people, but much less often.

But 5 or 6 years later I was back to frequently wishing God would kill bad people. Sometimes I'd wish *I* could sentence bad people to death. This occupation became so pronounced that, in my screenplay *Butterfly Driver*, I created the horrific villain *Drexler*, who orders the mass murders of people *he* viewed as bad, for what *he* viewed as the *greater good* (a phrase I coined for *Drexler* in 2003). *Drexler* would be stolen and used for dozens of notorious Hollywood villains (along with the term *greater good*).

## ✝ Revelation, Chapter 1, Prayer, Song ✝ And Ceremony Timeline

- This Solution (pages 151-154) is presented in this section, to establish my authority to act.

As I wrote about Revelation's chapters 1, 2 and 3, I checked numerous biblical study guides, all of which insisted chapters 1, 2 and 3 contained no *mysteries*. That is very mistaken.

Chapter 1 is well disguised timeline, which shows how God prioritizes prayer, song and ceremonies/rituals, AND shows how much God appreciates our prayers, ceremonies, songs and music. For this reason, Chapter 1 is one of the most important chapters in Revelation. Chapter 1 also uses verse 4 to show how God receives and responds to human prayer, and to reveal the increased combined impact of prayer, song and ceremony. Here's the set up...

The ***Seven Churches*** are mentioned in the top line, the salutation line, of verse 1:4, along with the verse number (4) and John's name. The ***Seven Spirits*** are mentioned in the second half, the lower half, of 1:4, separated by dropping down a line and adding a paragraph-like indentation, in the manner of a letter. This layout was created to represent the different communications pathways between humans and God and Jesus. It is NOT necessarily a priority ranking. God appreciates both forms of prayers. Praying together magnifies and amplifies our prayers. If worshippers are comfortable with group prayers, God encourages that. But individual prayers are also received and very welcome.

*Churches* and *Lampstands*, as Jesus explains in verse 1:20, are the same thing. A church, conceptually, is formed when two or more people pray or gather together in the name of God. As Jesus said in Mathew 18:20: "*For where two or three are gathered in my name, I am there in the midst of them.*"

In the layout of 1:4, human prayers, done with 2 or more people, go to the *Seven Churches*, the top or first section of verse 4. Our individual prayers go to the *Seven Spirits*, the second section. From there, they all go to God.

***Seven Churches***. The phrase *Seven Churches*, at 1:4, symbolizes a prayer ***relay point***, or *transmitter*, which delivers humans' prayers, songs, rites and ceremonies to God. The *Seven Churches* and *Lampstands* that appear later in the Chapter 1 timeline represent (1) prayers, songs and ceremonies that occur later in Revelation, **and/or** (2) God's responses to those prayers and events.

**Seven Stars.** In verse 1:20, Jesus tells us the Seven Stars represent the *Angels of the Seven Churches*, and He explains (at 2:1, 3:1) He holds the Seven Stars. Seven Stars represent Jesus' and God's responses to human's combined prayers, ceremony and song, or angels' combined ceremony and song, or both. (NOTE: Angels do not need prayer to speak to God and Jesus.) Seven Stars responses have a larger impact than Seven Churches or Seven Spirits. Angels actions are involved in all three of the Seven Stars events. Angels may play a larger role than humans do in God's use of the Seven Stars. The point is: a Revelation motif is *humans constantly try to make themselves superior to others*, but God and Jesus are saying humans are not superior to angels.

**Seven Spirits.** The phrase Seven Spirits, on the second portion of verse 1:4, also represents a spiritual communication relay point, receiving our private prayers and thoughts, and delivering them to God. John represents humans on Earth. John says the words "*in the Spirit*" four times in Revelation; each utterance represents a private prayer or *conversation* with God. Upon each utterance of "in the Spirit," God and Jesus take substantial action.

**Ceremonies & Rituals.** Ceremonies and Rituals also factor into the Revelation spiritual timeline and story. While humans primarily communicate with God through prayer and being *in the Spirit*, angels primarily communicate with ceremonies and songs.

**Song.** Song magnifies the power of prayer and ceremony. (The way trumpets, harps and pipers abound in Revelation, we know God loves music.)

**Seven Churches & Stars TIMELINE.** Chapter 1 is a timeline. After verse 4, *Seven Churches* (and *Lampstands*) are mentioned 7 times (once at 1:11, 1:12, 1:13, and four times at 1:20), so there will be 7 *Seven Churches* responses later in the Revelation story. (Seven Golden Lampstands prayer responses are more powerful than Seven Lampstands responses.) **Seven Stars** are mentioned 3 times in Chapter 1 (1:16; and twice at 1:20), so there will be 3 Seven Stars events later: the Seven Seals, Seven Trumpets, and Seven Plagues.

- NOTE: There is only one marker point at 1:11, 12, 13, and 1:16, but six markers at 1:20. This is because everything that happens after 1:19 represents the *future* –things that happen after John's death –John died around 96 AD, shortly after writing Revelation.

A visual representation of the Ch 1 timeline is presented on the next page.



## Visual Chapter 1 Prayer/Song/Ceremony Timeline

Chapter 1 is a timeline, marking the occurrence and power of prayer, song and ceremony. In Chapter 1, each of the 10 appearances of the phrases Seven Churches, Lampstands or Seven Stars corresponds to a prayer, song or ceremony event later in Revelation. The descending timeline, below, explains.

### Legend:

- ① Seven Churches, Lampstands & Seven Stars prayer, song and ceremony timeline points and info (associated with the 24E & 4LC).
- ☀ Seven Stars prayer responses timeline marker points, and details.
- ◆ Info about God's Seven Churches & Lampstands responses.
- Chapter 1 timeline marker point information.
- ✝ Seven Spirit events.

NOTE: Only 7 Churches (②) and 7 Stars (☀) events are part of the 10 primary timeline events. These 10 events coincide with the 24 Elders (24E) & 4 Living Creatures (4LC) prayers, and the prayers of angels –marked in Chapter 1 by the phrases *Seven Churches*, *Seven Lampstands* and *Seven Stars*.

NOTE: John's *Seven Spirit* exploits, which occur when he worships alone, are listed below, BUT they are NOT part of Chapter 1's ten timeline event points. (God's way of supporting His Churches?)

### The Descending Chapter 1 Timeline Begins Below

- ✝ First, John says, "in the Spirit," at verse 1:10, and Jesus instantly appears.
- ✝ Next, at 4:2, John is transported **back in time**, to Heaven, after he says "*in the Spirit*." He meets the 24 Elders (24E) & 4 Living Creatures (4LC).
- ① The 24Elders & 4 Living Creatures say prayers appreciating God's creation and worthiness (4:8-11).
  - ◆ Prayer Result: the Lamb (Jesus) is deemed worthy to take the scroll from God's hand (5:1-7).
    - Chapter 1 timeline point #1: 1:11 ("Seven Churches").
- ② To celebrate Jesus' arrival and worthiness, at 5:8-10, the 24E & 4LC pray; they sing a brand new song at 5:9; then all creatures in Heaven and Earth join in for two more prayers/songs (5:11-13).
  - Chapter 1 timeline point #2: 1:12 ("Seven **Golden** Lampstands").
- ③ The 24E and 4LC end the celebration with an encore prayer (5:14).
  - Chapter 1 timeline point #3: 1:13 (Seven Lampstands).
- ☀ SEVEN STARS! The combined impact of 5 prayers and songs (#2 & #3, above) is huge. Jesus gives TWO Seven Stars responses. The first 7 Stars response is: Jesus begins opening the 7 Seals; each reveals a mystery. (The second Seven Stars response is hidden in the Seventh Seal.)
  - Chapter 1 timeline point #4: 1:16 ("Seven Stars").

- ◆ The 24E and 4LC *Golden Lampstands* prayers and songs are added to the Seven Stars response. **NOTE:** At the end of the sixth seal, John arrives in the future, 7:9, where God gives him a glimpse of the White Throne Judgment.
- ◆ 24E & 4LC lampstands prayers add to the Seven Stars response.
- ✿ SEVEN STARS! Jesus opens the seventh seal, where the second Seven Stars response is hidden; the *seven angels who stand before God* are handed trumpets. An angel performs a solemn ritual, representing the *prayers of the saints*; likely adding to the impact of the Seven Trumpets. With each trumpet, God reveals mysteries and solutions.
  - Chapter 1 timeline point #5: 1:20 (“Seven Stars”).
- ④ The 24E & 4LC pray at 11:15-18.
  - ◆ To reward the 24E & 4LC’s prayers, God reveals the Ark of his Covenant.
    - Chapter 1 timeline point #6: 1:20 (“Seven **Golden** Lampstands”).
- ✿ At 14:1-3, Jesus leads a ceremony for the resurrection of the 144,000, featuring a song that only the 144,000 can hear or play. **To celebrate, three angels announce the new Mark Crimes and punishment.** Jesus and 3 angels begin reaping souls. Only 6 of 7 angels appear in Chapter 14, so the 7 Stars response appears to carry over to the next prayer response.
  - Chapter 1 timeline point #7: 1:20 (“Seven Stars”).
- ◆ 15:3-7, angels sing two songs and perform a religious ritual. Thus, the Seven Angels unleash 7 plagues on the Great City: the US (and West).
  - ◆ This *Seven Churches* response seems primarily caused by angels.
    - Chapter 1 timeline point #8: 1:20 (“Seven Churches”).
- ✝ 17:3, John, in Spirit, goes to see Babylon, the Great Whore, with an angel.
- ⑤ Rejoicing and marriage ceremony, 19:1-8. The **24E & 4LC pray** at 19:4.
  - ◆ The ceremony helps Jesus defeats Satan, the Beast and False Prophet.
    - Chapter 1 timeline point #9: 1:20 (“Seven Lampstands”).
- ⑥ 7:11-12, at final Judgment the 24E and 4LC pray.
  - ◆ Rewarding the prayer, God reveals a bit about the Tribulation.
    - Chapter 1 timeline point #10: 1:20 (“Seven Churches”).
- ✝ John goes, in the Spirit, with an angel to see New Jerusalem (21:10).
- A subtext of Revelation is angels -who are constantly helping John- have autonomy, and *choose* to help God (who needs none), because they are evolved, divine beings.

## FINAL THOUGHTS & BONUS MYSTERY SOLUTIONS

### THE LESSON OF ISRAEL

On page 57 and 58 you learned how Gardner and Western and Jewish elites created fake Dead Sea Scrolls, which falsely alleged God would forgive any sin committed by Jews and allow the West to plunder the Middle East forever. Such a horrific hoax could happen again tomorrow. How do we prevent that? We teach our children to be analytical thinkers; analytical enough to understand that if God said certain people can commit any sin, even murder, as often as they like, He would no longer be the God of good and justice.

### THE CHOICE

God is infinite, capable of anything. He could have chosen to be a god of indifference, who created life and walked away; or a god of hate, who forced us to worship Him. But God chose to be the God of love and justice. For that I am ever thankful.

### GLORY

As I worked on this report, I chuckled a few times, because the Bible mentions seeing God's *glory* a fair amount –but I don't know what glory looks like. Then, shortly before I finished this, I stumbled upon Isaiah 6:3, where one of the *Four Living Creatures* says: "*Holy, Holy, Holy is the Lord of Hosts, **the whole Earth is full of His glory.***" And I understood. God's glory is all around us. I hope man's selfishness hasn't put you in a situation that makes seeing His beauty and glory difficult.

### MONEY

In Revelation, God shows money's corrupting influence on mankind –especially on the West. Money is an idea, with only the value we give it. It's an efficient way to conduct transactions –with the inherent danger that it can be abused. Some poor nations need to learn the secrets of monetization. America created its wealth by stealing great resources (a continent), monetizing the land, and based on an assumed value of the land, the government gave banks money to loan businesses, manufacturers, individuals... Money can corrupt nations; but, if well-managed, it can help nations meet the needs of their people –so can a good system of cooperation and resource sharing –and God. Because God hates money so much, nations should consider other possibilities.

Revelation indicates God views impoverished and less technologically advanced nations with the same respect as advanced nations (thus, traditional societies worshipping technologically advanced societies is an unforgivable crime). But, in the end, the nations God used to execute His will, and defeat the West, were nations that developed good educational systems and advanced technology. This suggests all nations might strive to educate their people, and try to contribute to the global pool of ideas. Once the US/West are defeated, people should soon be able to share their ideas without the US/West stealing them.

### **BONUS MYSTERY! #1 (The 14:9-11 Mystery)**

**In verses 13:8, 13:16, 16:3, 16:12 God deliberately exaggerates. Why does God exaggerate in these verses, and how do they connect to 14:9-11?**

**Solution:** Evil ruins life for everyone. Thus, God makes it clear that His punishments for certain crimes, and causing others to be damned, are severe. In verse 14:9-11 God says anyone who commits a Mark or Image crime, or worships the beast, **will be sentenced to Hell –forever –with torment!** The situation seems hopeless. BUT, since God exaggerates at least 4 times in Revelation, people who've committed lesser Mark, Image and *worshipping the beast* crimes have hope that God was exaggerating in 14:9-11, and if they permanently repent, beg forgiveness, and really do good works, maybe they'll be forgiven.

### **BONUS MYSTERY! #2**

**In Revelation, why does God emphasize that He sent Satan to Earth?**

**Solution:** In 2003, I created an evil character that does horrific things –for reasons *he* believed were just. In Revelation, God shows us He created evolution and Satan –because He wants to give eternal life to people who *choose* to be good. But this *experiment* occurs in a violent, *survival-of-the-fittest* eco-system, where life evolves to be selfish. So one can argue *God does terrible things for reasons He thinks are just.* The question becomes: *Does the gift of this life excuse the risks?* I think yes. Most of us would choose this life over no life, and suicide is very uncommon even in the poorest counties. We all seem to love life.

In Chapter 21 we learn man and Earth will be gone in 1000 years, or so. In Genesis 6:5-12, God judges man as thoroughly evil, and determines the Earth is equally corrupt. Maybe God determined that allowing mankind to brutalize each other for a million years was unreasonably cruel, and resolved to end the *necessary evil* early?

### **BONUS MYSTERY! #3**

- **In this final mystery, I set up the mystery questions, and you solve them!**

Page 25 of this report reviews how in the mid 1950s, US teen sexual promiscuity exploded. By the mid 1960s, sexually transmitted diseases were rampant. In 1966 the US created the world's first X-rated movie theater. In 1967, Gardner and UC Berkeley began secretly giving me and my 4-year-old sister opposite-sex hormones. In 1968, New York City opened a new gay bathhouse, "Continental Baths," with the slogan: "***the glory of ancient Rome***". In 1976, California passed the *Consenting Adult Sex Act*, legalizing gay sex in bathhouses. By 1981 porn was available on TVs virtually everywhere in the US. May 18<sup>th</sup>, 1981, the first known cases of AIDS were reported in New York City.

In Revelation, chapters 2, 9, 11 and 16 God reveals he uses diseases to punish mankind for behaving evilly and debaucherously. The 17:8 solution (#209) shows, after sufficient crimes, God made the West more predisposed to unforgiveable evils.

**Mystery questions:** Was AIDS inflicted on the US/West for its indiscretions? For giving children *opposite-sex hormones*, did God make Western children more predisposed to be transgender or non-binary. For impairing the minds of nursery-school children, did God make the Western majority, who control law and politics, dumb enough to insurrect?

# Authorization to Act

## God Assigned Me the Identity “4” To Interpret and Solve His *Revelation* Mysteries

The information on page 145, concerning my alphanumeric name total and compound birth number were presented to help show how God assigned me the primary identity number 4 (four), via my numerical link to the 24 Elders & 4 Living Creatures, to Authorize me to solve *Revelation*. A *personal identity number* is a number that a person identifies with, used to represent that person in an official work; a valid alternate identity.

To Authorize me to solve His Revelation mysteries, God took the following 6 actions.

### #1. God Establishes His Personal Identity Number: 7

God established His personal identity number is seven. God did this by:

1. Using the word “seven” 12 times in Chapter One (the word “one” was only used once in Chapter 1; no other numbers were mentioned).
2. Introducing many key entities and items that feature *seven* in their title (1. Seven Spirits; 2. Seven Lampstands; 3. Seven Stars; 4. Seven Churches; 5. Seven Seals; 6. Seven Trumpets; 7. Seven Plagues).
3. Using Chapter 7 to focus on God and things essential to God (saving humanity, Jesus, honoring the 12 Tribes and those who truly loved God and good).
4. Having a disproportionate share of Revelation’s seventh verses, and verses that are even multiples of seven (14, 21...), relate to God.

### #2. God Used the 24 Elders & 4 Living Creatures to Represent Me

Revelation has 5 recurring, named, speaking characters. Two of these, the 24 Elders and 4 Living Creatures, have numbers in their names, which, placed in sequence, match my name and birth numbers, **244**. [these characters also share my published interests (music, environmental protection, God).] These characters were selected to represent me, particularly when they pray.

- The point of this, and part of the point of Revelation, is: (1) God is omniscient and knows His servants centuries before they exist, and (2) He controls time itself.

### #3. God Designated Verse 4 (1:4) to Represent Me

Verse 1:4 is unlike other Bible verses, as, in many editions, the verse is *offset* and it is split in two, similar, yet different, to the offset in Isaiah, when God speaks. And the “4” in verse 1:4 initiates a new paragraph. This was all done to say “verse 1:4 is unusual.” Because verse 1:4 was intended, one day, to represent me.

### #4. God Signals “244” to Verse 4

God used his personal identity number, 7, to express my name (ANT) and birth (CBN) number **244**, and link it to verse 1:4, linking me to the number 4; in this way:

- The word *seven* appears twice in 1:4 (Seven Churches, Seven Spirits). These two

utterances represent the first integer in my bio number, the two (2) in 244.

- Next, the phrase **Seven Churches** appears 4 times in Chapter 1 (1:4, 1:11, and twice in 1:20); these four instances of *Seven Churches* represent the second integer, the first four (4) in 244.
- In Chapter 1, the word “seven” is connected to the word “lampstands” (or “golden lampstands”) four times (1:12, 1:13, twice at 1:20). In 1:20, Jesus explains the seven lampstands represent the seven churches. These four instances of *Seven Lampstands* represent the final four (4) of the number 244.

## #5. God Directed 24 Elders & 4 Living Creatures' Prayers to Verse 4

God directed all of the **24** Elders and **4** Living Creatures prayers to the *prayer relay* at verse 1:4. The Prayer, Song and Ceremony timeline (pp 151-154) shows how all prayers in Revelation go to verse 1:4. Directing the 24 Elders and 4 Living Creatures' prayers to the number 4 (verse 1:4) was God's way of saying “Steven Kenyatta Briggs, who is **244**, in both his *alphanumeric name total* and his *compound birth number...*” (see page 145) “...is now 4.”

## #6. God Effectively Says I, “4”, Am John “In the Spirit”

Because John, who wrote *The Gospel of John* and *Revelation*, is no longer alive, on Earth, he could not solve Revelation. So God designated me to act *in the Spirit* of John, and solve the mysteries –with John's approval. Here's how God showed this.

In 1:4, the phrase *Seven Spirits* represents the *personal prayer path* to God; so, verse 4 represents the path John's wishes travel when he prays or says “in the Spirit.” John says “in the Spirit” 4 times (1:10, Jesus comes to John; 4:2, John goes to Heaven; 17:3, John and the angel visit Babylon; 21:10 John sees New Jerusalem with an angel), so 4 times his wishes are directed to verse 4. This is God, saying “Steven Kenyatta Briggs, is designated as '4', and is acting *in the Spirit* of John” (meaning, with John's blessing). Note that John used the salutation, “I, John” at 1:9, but at 1:4, he omits the “I” and simply uses his name. **(This is particularly significant, because when John wrote “The Gospel of John”, he famously did not use his name, rather, he 5 times referred to himself as the “disciple whom Jesus loved.”)**

God and John make it clear that John authorized me (via the 24 Elders and 4 Living Creatures) to act as John, in verse 7:13-14, as one of the 24 Elders asks John about the Tribulation; but John tells the Elder that he (the Elder) knows; thus, the Elder explains –and answers his own question. John is saying I (4) know the answer.

## Authorization to Act

In the aforementioned actions, God established my primary identity number, 4, and Authorized my interpretation of His Revelation. Any copying, alteration or derivation of my work, this work, is un-Authorized, and any other interpretation of the Bible's book of Revelation is un-Authorized, thus an adulteration of God's word. Thus, per Revelation 22:18 (“*If anyone adds to these things, God will add to him the plagues that are written in this book...*”), anyone involved in producing or distributing such fakes will be duly punished.



## MY TWO WITNESSES

- The first five verses of Revelation, Chapter 1, were designed to establish a *witness to an agreement* structure (to my limited knowledge, this not seen elsewhere in the Bible).
- In verse 1, second sentence, John explains that Jesus sent his Revelation to John, and “**signified**” it with his angel. The word “signified” was used to imply a contractual structure and standard.
- Verse 2 (a run-on sentence from verse 1) reads: “who bore **witness** to the word of God, and to the testimony of Jesus Christ, and to all things that He saw.” This, to emphasize the contractual expectations.
- In verse 5 (a run-on sentence from verse 4) Jesus is called the “**the faithful witness.**” This was done to imply a contractual *witness* standard.

God has been known to use witnesses in contracts. In Deuteronomy 31:18 and 19, after God promises to deliver the children of Israel to their own land, He asks Moses to teach the children of Israel the *Song of Moses*, to act as His *witness*:

- 18.** And I shall surely hide my face on that day because of all of the evil which they have done, in that they have turned to other gods.
- 19.** Now therefore, write down this song for yourselves and teach it to the children of Israel; put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for Me against the children of Israel.

Accordingly, I am providing the two *witnesses* I believe God intended:

1. The Solutions to the Chapter 11, often titled “Two Witnesses” (see Chapter 11 Solutions, particularly solutions #79 through #89, where God and Jesus make powerful revelations about Their relationship with Islam and Judaism). (Also see the Chapter 15 solutions.)
2. Revelation’s prophetic timelines/calendars: the prophetic timeline/calendar for Chapter 1 (Authorization section, pages 151-154), the prophetic timelines/calendars for chapters 2, 3, 15, 18, and the prophetic calendars for chapter 21 and 22.

God intended two dates for His *Day of Destruction*, one for the just, the faithful, and the East, **September 24<sup>th</sup>, 2024**, or **22 Gui-Yue, 4722**; and another for the West: **September 23<sup>th</sup>, 2024**, or **21 Gui-Yue, 4722**.

According to *Word’s word count*, there are exactly 63,000 words (including these) in this report. 63,000 is a *Divine number* –evenly divisible by 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9 and 10.